Come and Welcome

Jesus Christ

Or, A Plain and Profitable

DISCOURSE

On John VI. Verse xxxvi Zai

SHEWING,

The Cause, Truth and Manner of the Coming of a content of Telus Christ; the Hapov Reception and the Comment of the Cause o

Write y OHN-BOATA

And they shall come bich were ready to Perish, Isaiah, 27, 13.

The Minth Edition.

Licenfed and Entred according to Order

LONDON, Printed and Sold by Banj. Harris, at the Golden Boar's-head in Grace-church fireet. 1700.



COME and WELCOME

TO

JESUS CHRIST.

JOHN VI. 37.

All that the Father giveth me, shall come to me; and him that cometh to me, I will in no wife cast out.

Little before, in this Chapter, you may read that the Lord Jesus walked on the Sea, to go to Capernaum, having fent his Disciples before in a Ship; but the Wind was contrary; by which means, the Ship was hindred in her Passage. Now, about the fourth watch of the Night, Jefus came walking upon the Sea, and overtook them; at the fight of whom they were afraid.

Note, When Providences are black and terrible to God's People, the Lord Jesus shews himself to them in wonderful manner; the which fometimes they can as little bear, as they can the things that were before terrible to them. They were afraid of the Wind and Water; they were also afraid of their Lord and Saviour, when he appeared to

them in that state.

But he said, Be not afraid, It is I.

Note, That the End of the appearing of the Lord Jefus unto his People, (though the manner of his appearing be never fo terrible) is to allay their Fears and Perplexities.

Then they received him into the Ship, and immediately the Ship was at Land whither it went.

Note, When Christ is absent from his People, they go on but flowly, and with great Difficulty; but when he joineth himfelf unto them, Oh ! how faft

they feer their course; how soon are they at

their Journeys end.

The People now among whom he last Preached, when they saw that both Jesus was gone and his Disciples, they also took shipping, and came to Capernaum, seeking for Jesus. And when they had found him they wonderingly asked him, Rabbi, when camest thou hither? But the Lord Jesus slighting their Complement, answered, Verily, verily yeses: me, not because ye saw the Miracles, but because ye did eat of the loaves and were fill'd.

Note, A People may follow Christ far for base Ends, as these went after him beyond Sea for Loaves; A Man's "Ily will carry him a great way in Religion: Yea, a Man's Belly will

make him venture far for Christ.

More again, They are not feigning Complements, but gracious Intentions, that Drown the Work in the Eye of Christ: Or thus, It is not the toil and business of Professors, but their Love to

him, that makes him approve of them.

Note again, When Men shall look for friendly Entertainment at Christ's Hand (if their Hearts be, rotten) even then will they meet with a Check and Rebuke. Ye feek me, not because ye saw the Miracles, but because ye did eat of the Loaves and were filled.

1

th

B

va

m

m

eth

So

Yet observe again, He doth not resuse to give, even to these, good Counsel; He bids them labour for the Meat that endureth to Eternal Life. Ohow willing would Jesus Christ have even those Prosessors that come to him with Pretences only, come to him sincerely, that they may be saved!

The Text, you will find, is after much more Discourse with, and about this People; and it is uttered by the Lord Jesus, as the Conclusion of the whole; and intimateth, that since they were Profession Pretence only, and therefore such as his Soul could not delight in, as such, that he would

content himself with a Remnant that his Father had bestowed upon him. As who should say, I am not like to be honoured in your Salvation; but the Father hath bestowed upon me a People, and they shall come to me in truth, and in them will I be satisfied. The Text before may be called Christ's Repose; in the fulfilling whereof, he resteth himself content; after much labour and many sermons spent, as it were in vain. As he saith by the Prophet, I have laboured in vain, shave spent my strength for naught, and in vain, say, 4.49.4.

But as there he faith, My Judgment is with the Lord, and my Work with my God: So in the Text he faith, All the Father giveth me, shall come to me; and him that cometh to me, I will in no wife cast out. By these words therefore, the Lord Jesus comforteth himself under the consideration of the dissimulation of some of his Followers. He also thus betook himself to rest under the consideration of the little effect that his Ministry had in Capernaum, Corazin, and Bethsaida; I thank thee, O Father, said he, Lord of Heaven and Earth, because thou hast hid these things from the wise and prudent, and hast revealed them to Babes; even so, Father, for so it seemed good in thy sight, Mat. 11. 25. Luke 10. 21.

The Text, in the general, standeth of two parts, and hath special respect to the Father and the Son; as also to their joynt management of the salvation of the People. All that the Father giveth me, shall come to me; and him that cometh to

me, I will in no wife cast out.

a

it

9

(e

y,

6

t-

ie

)-

is

ld

nt

The first part of the Text (as is evident) respecteth the Father and his Gist; the other part, the Son and his reception of that Gist.

First; For the Gift of the Father, there is this

to be confidered; to wit,

The Gift it felf; and that it is a Gift of certain Persons to the Son. The Father giveth, and that

A 2

Gift

Gift shall come: And him that cometh: The Gift then is of Persons; the Father giveth Persons to Jesus Christ.

Secondly, Next you have the Son's Reception of this Gift, and that sheweth it felf in these Par-

ticulars :

1. In his hearty Acknowledgment of it to be a

Gift: The Father giveth me.

2. In his taking notice, after a folemn manner, of All, and every part of the Gift: All that the Father giveth me.

3. In his Resolution to bring them to himself: All that the Father giveth me, shall come to me.

4. And in his determining, that not any thing shall make him dislike them in their coming: And bim that cometh to me I will in no wife cast out.

These things might be spoken to at large, as they are in this method presented to view; but I shall choose to speak to the words,

1. By way of Explication.
2. By way of Observation.

First, By way of Explication: (All) that the Father giveth me. This word All, is often used in Scripture, and is to be taken more largely, or more firstly, even as the Truth or Argument, for the fake of which it is made use of, will bear : Wherefore, that we may the better understand the mind of Christ, in the use of it here, we must confider, that it is limited and reftrained only to those that shall be faved to wit, to those that shall come to Christ, even to those whom he will in no wise Thus also the words All Israel is sometimes to be taken: (tho' fometimes it is taken for the whole Family of Facob) And fo All Iraclinall be faved, Rom. 11. By All I/rael, here he intendeth, not all of Ifrael, in the largest sense; for they are not All Ifrael which are of Ifrael, neither because they are of the seed of Abraham, are they All Children; but in I face shall thy feed be called: that

that is, they who are the Children of the Flesh; these are not the Children of God, but the Children of the Promise are counted for the Seed,

Rom. 9. 6, 7, 8.

n

a

e

This word (All) therefore must be limited and enlarged, as the Truth and Argument, for the lake of which it is used, will bear; else we thall abuse Scriptures and Readers, and our Selves, and All. And I, if I be lifted up from the Earth, faid Chrift, will draw All Men after me, John 12. 32. Can any Man imagine, that by All, in this place, he should mean All, and every individual Man in the World; and not rather that All is conforant to the scope of the Place? And if, by being lift up from the Earth, he means, as he should feem, his being taken up into Heaven; and if, by drawing All Men after him, he meant a drawing them into that Place of Glory; then must he mean by all Men, those, and only those, that shall in truth be eternally faved from the Wrath to come: For God hath concluded them all in unbelief, that he might have mercy upon all, Rom. 11. 32. Here again you have all and all, two alls ; but yet a great disparity between the all made mention of in the first place, and that all made mention of in the fecond. Those intended in this Text are the Tews, even all of them, by the first (all) that you find in the Words. The fecond all doth also intend the fame People; but yet only so many of them as God will have mercy upon. He hath concluded them all in unbelief, that he might have mercy upon all. The all also in the Text is likewife to belimited and reftrained to the Saved, and to them only. But again, all

The word (giveth) or hath given, must be refirained after the same manner, to the same limited number, All that the Father giveth me; not all that are given. If you take the Gift of the Father to the Son, in the largest sense; for in that

A 4

fenfe,

fense, there are many given to him that shall never come unto him: Yea, many are given unto him, that He will cast out. I shall therefore first shew you the truth of this, and then in what sense the Gift in the Text must be taken.

First, That all that are given to Christ, if you take the Gift of the Father to him, in the largest Sense, cannot be intended in the Text, is evident.

Because then all the Men, yea all the things in the world must be saved. All things, saith he, are delivered unto me by the Father, Mat. 11.

27. This, I think, no rational Man in the World will conclude. Therefore the Gift intended in the Text, must be restrained to some, to a Gift that's given by way of specialty by the Father to the Son.

2. It must not be taken for all, that, in any Sense, are given by the Father to him; because the Father hath given some, yea, many to him, to be dashed in pieces by him. Ask of me, said the Father to him, and I will give thee the Heathen for thine Inheritance, and the uttermost parts of the Earth for thy Possession: But what must be done with them? Must he save them all? No. Thou shalt break them with a Rod of Iron, thou shalt dashthem in pieces like a Potters Vestel. Pfal. This Method be used not with them that he faveth by his Grace, but with those that himself and Saints shall rule over in Justice and Severity. Rev. 2. 26, 27. Yet, as you fee, they are given to him. Therefore the Gift intended in the Text. must be restrained to some ; to a Gift that is given by way of specialty by the Father to the Son.

In P/al. 18. he faith plainly, that fome are given to him that he might destroy them; thou hast given me the Necks of mine Enemies, that I might destroy them that hate me, ver. 40. These therefore cannot be of the number of those that are said to be given in the Text; for those, even all of them thall come to him, and he will in no wise cast them out.

3. Some are given to Christ, that he by them might bring about some of his high and deep Defigns in the World. Thus Judas was given to Christ, to wit, that by him, even as he was determined before, he might bring about his Death, and so the Salvation of his Elect by his Blood. Yea, and Judas must so manage this business, as that he must lose himself for ever, in bringing it to pass. Therefore the Lord Jesus, even in his losing of Judas, applies himself to the Judgment of his Father, if he had not in that thing done that which was right, even in suffering Judas so to bring about his Master's Death, as that he might by so doing bring about his own eternal Damnation also.

Those, said he, that thou gavest me have I kept, and none of them is loft, but the Son of Perdition, that the Scripture might be fulfilled, John 17. 12. Let us then grant that Judas was given to Christ, but not as others are given to him; nor as those made mention of in the Text; for then he should. have failed to have been fo received by Christ, and bept to eternal Life. Indeed he was given to Chrift, but he was given to him to lofe him, in the way that I have mentioned before; he was given to Christ, that he by him might bring about his own Death, as was before determined; and that in the overthrow of him that did it. Yea, he must bring about his own Death, as was before determined; and that in the overthrow of him that did it. Yea, he must bring about his dying for us, in the loss of the Instrument that betrayed him, that he might even fulfil the Scripture in his Deffructio on, as well as in the Salvation of the rest. And none of them is loft; but the Son of Perdit on, that the Scripture might be fulfilled.

u

e

If

19.

0

t,

B

n

V-

hE

e-

id

m

m

ne

The Gift therefore in the Text, must not be taken in the largest Sense, but even as the words will bear, to wit, for such a Gift as he accepteth, and promises to be an effectual Means of eter-

A.5.

100

nal Salvation to. All that the Father giveth me, shall come to me; and him that cometh to me, I will in no wife cast out. Mark! They shall come that are in special given to me; and they shall by no means be rejected: For this is the substance of the Text.

Those therefore intended, as the Gist in the Text, are those that are given by Covenant to the Son; those that in other places are called the Elect, the Chosen, the Sheep, and the Children of the Pro-

mife, Gc.

These be they that the Father hath given to Christ to keep them; those that Christ hath promised eternal Life unto; those to whom he hath given his Word, and that he will have with him

in his Kingdom to behold his Glory.

This is the Will of the Father that hath fent me. that of all that he hat h given me, I should lose nothing, but should raise it up at the last day. And I give unto them eternal Life, and they shall never perish; neither shall any Man pluck them out of my hand. My Father that gave them me, is greater than All; and no Man is able to pluck them out of my Father's hand. As thou haft given him power over all Flesh, that he should give eternal Life to as many as thou haft given him. Thine they were, and thou gaveft them me, and they have kept thy Word: I pray for them, I pray not for the World, but for those that thou haft given me; for they are thine. And all mine are thine, and thine are mine; and I am glorified in them.

Keep through thine own Name, those whom thou hast given me, that they may be one as we are. Father, I will, that those whom thou hast given me, may be with me where I am, that they may behold my glory which thou hast given me; for thou loveds me before the foundation of the World, John 6. 39. chap. 10. 28. chap 17. 2, 6, 9,

All these Sentences are of the same import with the Text; and the Alls and Manies, These, They, &c. in these several Sayings of Christ, are the same with All the Given in the Text. All that the Fa-

ther giveth.

d

t

S

k

i-

e

1.

d

I

u

ie

d

m

ve

ıft

2 ;

he

9:

So that (as Isaid before) the word All, as also other words, must not be taken in such fort as our foolish Fancies, or groundless Opinions, will prompt us to, but do admit of an Enlargement or Restriction, according to the true meaning and intent of the Text. We must therefore diligently consult the meaning of the Text, by comparing it with other the Sayings of God; so shall we be better able to find out the mind of the Lord in the Word which he hath given us to know itby.

All that the (Father) giveth.

By this word (Father) Christ describeth the Person giving; by which we may learn several useful things: 1. That the Lord God; and Father of our Lord Jefus Chrift, is concerned with the Son in the Salvation of his People. True, his Acts, as to our falvation, are diverfe from those of the Son; he was not capable of doing that, or those things for us, as did the Son; he died not, he spilt not his Blood for our Redemption as the Son; but yet he hath a hand, a great hand in our Salvation too : As Christ faith, The Father himfelf loveth you, and his Love is manifest in chusing of us, in giving of us to his Son; yea, and in giving his Son alfo to be a Ranfom for us. Hence he is called, The Father of Mercies, and the God of all Comfort. For here even the Father hath himself found out and made way for his Grace to come to us thro' the Sicles, and the Heart's blood of his well-beloved Son, Col. 1.12. The Father therefore is to be remembred and adored as one having a chief hand in the Salvation of Sinners. We ought to give thanks to the Father, who hath made us meet to be partiakers of the Inheritance of of the Saints in Light; for the Father sent the Son to be the Saints of the World, 1 John 4. 14. Col. 1. 12. As the we see in the Text, the Father

giveth the Singer to Christ to lave him.

Secondly, Christ Jesus the Lord by this word Father, would familiarize this Giver to us. Naturally the Name of God is dreadful to us, especially when he is discovered to us by those Names that declare his Juffice, Holinels, Power, and Glory; but now this word Pather, is a familiar word, it frighteth not the Sinner, but rather inclineth his Heart to Love, and be pleased with the remembrance of him. Hence Christ also. when he would have us to pray with Godly boldnefs, puts this word Father into our mouths, faying, Our Father, which art in Heaven; concluding thereby, that by the Familiarity that by fuch a word is intimated, the Children of God may take more boldness to pray for, and ask great things. I my felf have often found, that when I can fay but this word Father, it doth me more good, than when I call him by any other Scripture name. 'Tis worth your noting, that to call God by his relative Title, was rare armong the Saints in Old Testament-times; seldom do you find him called by this Name; no, fometimes not in three or four Book; but now in New Testamenttimes, he is called by no Name fo often as this, both by the Lord Jefus himfel, and by the Apofiles afterwards. Indeed the Lord Jesus was he that first made this Name common among the Saints, and that taught them, ooth in their Discourfes, their Prayers, and in their Writings, fo much: to use the ir being more ple asing to, and discovering more plainly our Interest in God, than any other Expression; for by this one Name we are made to understand, that all our Mercies are the Off foring of God, and that we also that are cal-Audrare his Children by. Adoption. ALL All that the Father (giveth)

This word (giveth) is out of Christ's ordinary. Dialect, and seemeth to intimate, at the first found, as if the Father's Gift to the Son, was not an act that is paft, but one that is prefent and continuing; when indeed this Gift was bestowed upon Christ, when the Covenant, the Eternal Covenant was made between them, before all Worlds. Wherefore in those other places, when this Gift is mentioned, it is still spoken of as of an A& that is paft: As All that he hath given me; to as many as thou hast given me: Thou gavest them me, and these which thou hast given me. Therefore, of necessity this must be the first and chief Sense of the Text. I mean of this word (giveth) otherwife the Doctrine of Election, and of the Eternal Covenant which was made between the Father. and the Son (in which Covenant this Gift of the Father is most certainly comprized) will be shaken, or at least-wise questionable by erronious and wicked Men: For they may fay, That the Father gave not all those to Christ that shall be faved, before the World was made; for that this Act of Giving is an Act of Continuation.

But again, this word (giveth) is not to be reject, ed; for it hath its proper Use, may signifie to us, First, That though the Act of Giving among Men doth admit of the time past, or the time to come, and is to be spoken of with reference to such time; yet with God it is not so. Things past, or things to come, are always present with God, and with his Son Jesus Christ: He calleth things that are not (that is to us) as though they were. And again, Known unto God are all his works from the Foundation of the World. All things to God are present, and so the Gift of the Father to the Son, although to us, as is manifest by the Word, it is an Act that is past, Rom. 4. 17.

secondly, Christ may express himself thus, to shew, that the Pather hath not only given him this Portion in the Lump, before the World was; but that those that he had so given, he will give him again; that is, will bring them to him at the time of their Conversion; for the Father bringeth them to Christ, John 6. 44.

Asit is faid, She shall be brought unto the King in Raiment of Needle-work; that is, in the Righteousness of Christ; for it is God that imputeth that to those that are faved, Plal. 45. 14. 1 Cor. 1.

A Mangiveth his Daughter to such a Man, first in order to Marriage, and this respects the time past, and he giveth her again at the Day appointed, in Marriage: And in this last Sense, perhaps the Text may have a meaning; that is, that all that the Father hath (before the World was) given to Jesus Christ, he giveth them again to him,

in the Day of their Espoulals.

Things that are given among Men, are oft times best at first, to wit, when they are new; and the reason is, because all earthly things wax old; but with Christ it is not so: This Gift of the Father is not old and deformed, and unpleasant in his Eves; and therefore to him'tis always new. When the Lord spake of giving the Land of Canaan to the Ifraelites, he faith not, that he had given, or would give it to them, but thus, The Lord thy God giveth thee this good Land, Deut. 9. 6. Not but that he had given it to them, while they were in the Loins of their Fathers, Hundreds of Years before. Yet he faith now, he giveth it to them; as if they were now also in the very act of taking possession, when as yet they were on the other fide Fordan. What then should be the meaning? Why, I take it to be this: That the Land should be to them always as new; as new, as if they were taking possession thereof but now. And so is the Gift of the Father, mentioned in

the Text to the Son; it is always new, as if it were always new.

All that the Father giveth (Me,)

In these words you find mention made of two Persons, the Father, and the Son; the Father Giving, and the Son Receiving, or Accepting of this Gift. This then in the first place, clearly demonfirateth, that the Father and the Son, tho' they, with the Holy Ghoft, are one and the same eternal God; yet as to their Personality, are distinct. The Father is one, the Son is one; the Holy Spirit is one. But because there is in this Text mention made but of two of the three, therefore a word about these two. The Giver and Receiver cannot be the same Person in a proper Sense, in the same Act of Giving, and Receiving. that giveth, giveth not to himself, but to another; the Father giveth not to the Father, to wit, to himself; but to the Son: the Son receiveth not of the Son, to wit, of himself; but of the Father: So when the Father giveth Commandment, he giveth it not to himfelf, but to another; as Christ faith, He hath given Me Commandment, Joh. 12. So again, I am one that beareth witness of my felf, and the Father that fent me beareth witness of me, John 10. 18.

h

At e

5

t

S

7

Further, here is something implied that is not expressed, to wir, that the Father hath not given all Men to Christ; that is, in that Sense as is intended in the Text, tho' in a larger, as was before, he hath given him every one of them; for then all should be saved: He hath therefore disposed of some another way. He gives some to Idolatry; he gives some upto Uncleanness, to vile Affections, and to a reprobate Mind. Now these he disposeth of in his Anger, for their Destruction, (Ads 7.42. Rom. 1.24.26.28.) that they may reap the fruit of their doings, and be filled with the reward of their own ways. But neither hath

he thus disposed of all Men; he hath even of Mercy reserved some from these Judgments, and those are they that he will pardon, as he saith, For I will pardon them whom I reserve, fer. 50.

20. Now these he hath given to Jesus Christ by Will, as a Legacy and Portion. Hence the Lord Jesus says, This is the Father's Will which hath sent me, that of all which he hath given me, I should lose nothing, but should raise it up again at the last day, John 36, 29.

The Father therefore, in giving of them to him to fave them, must needs declare unto us

these following things:

1. That he is able to answer this Design of God, to wit, to fave them to the uttermost Sin, the uttermost Temptation, Sc. Heb.7.25. Hence he is faid to lay help on one that is mighty, mighty to fave: And hence it is again, that God did even of old, promife to fend his People a Saviour, a great one, Pfal. 89.19. Ifa. 63.1. To fave, is a great Work, and calls for Almightiness in the Undertaker: Hence he is called the Mighty God, the Wonderful Counfellor, &c. Sin is ftrong, Satan is alfo firong, Death and the Grave are firong, and to is the Curse of the Law; therefore it follows, that this Jesus must needs be by God the Father accounted Almighey, in that he hath given his Elect to him to fave them, and deliver them from these, and that in despite of all their Force and Power.

And he gave us Testimony of this his Might, when he was employed in that part of our Deliverance, that called for a Declaration of it. He abolished Death; he destroyed him that had the power of Death; he was the Destruction of the Grave; he hath finished Sin, and made an end of it, as to its damning Essects upon the Persons that the Father hath given him; he hath vanquished the Curse of the Law, nailed it to his Cross, tri-

umphed over them upon his Cross, and made a shew of these things openly, 2 Tim. 1.10. Heb.2. 14,15. Hol.13.14. Dan. 9.24. Gal. 3.13. Col. 2.14,15.

Yea, and even now, as a Sign of his Triumph and Conquest, he is alive from the Dead, and hath the Keys of Hell and Death in his own keep-

ing, Rev. 1.18.

2. The Father's giving of them to him to fave them, declares unto us, that he is and will be Faithful in his Office of Mediator, and that therefore they shall be secured from the Fruit and Wages of their Sins, which is Eternal Damnation, by his saithful Execution of it. And indeed it is said, even by the Holy Ghost himself, That he is saithful to him that appointed him; that is, to this work of saving those that the Father hath given him for that purpose; as Moses was faithful in all his House: yea, and more faithful too, for Moses was faithful in God's House, but as a Servant; but Christ, as a Son, over his own

House, Heb. 3.

And therefore this Man is counted worthy of more Glory than Moses, even upon this accounts because more faithful than he, as well as because of the Dignity of his Person. Therefore in him, and in his Truth and Faithfulness, God refted well pleased, and hath put all the Government of his People upon his Shoulders. Knowing, that nothing shall be wanting in him, that may any way perfect this defign. And of this, He, to wit, the Son, hath already given a Proof; for when the time was come, that his Blood was, by Divine Justice, required fontheir Redemption, Washing and Cleanfing, He as freely poured it out of his Heart, as if it had been Water out of a Veffel; not flicking to part with his own Life, that the Life which was laid up for his People in Heaven, might not fail to be befrowed upon them. And upon this account (as well as upon any other) it

is, that God calleth him his Righteous Servant, IJa.53. for his Righteousness could never have been compleat, if he had not been to the untermost saithful to the Work he undertook: It is also, because he is faithful and true, that in Righteousness he doth judge and make work for his Peoples Deliverance. He will faithfully perform this trust reposed in him: The Father knows this, and hath therefore given his Elect unto him.

Thirdly, The Father's giving of them to him to fave them, declares that he is, and will be gentle and patient towards them, under all their Provocations and Miscarriages. It is not to be imagined the Tryals and Provocations that the Son of God hath all along had with these People, that have been given to him that faves them: Indeed he is faid to be a Tried Stone; for he has been tried, not only by the Devil, Guilt of Sin, Death, and the Curie of the Law, but also by his Peoples Ignorance, Uuruliness, falls into Sin, and declining to Errors in Life and Doctrine. Were we but capable of feeing how the Lord Jefus has been tried, even by his People, ever fince there was one of them in the World, we should be amazed at his Patience and gentle Carriages to them. It is faid indeed, The Lord is very pitiful, flow to Anger, and of great Mercy: And indeed, if he had not been fo, he could never have endured their Manners as he has done from Adam hitherto. Therefore is his Pity and Bowels towards his Church, preferred above the Pity and Bowels of a Mother towards her Child. Can a Woman forget her fucking Child, that the should not have Compassion on the Son of her Womb? yea, they may forget, yet I will not forget thee, faith the Lord, Ifa. 49. 15.

God did once give Moses, as Christ's Servant, an handful of his People, to carry them in his Bosom, but no farther than from Egypt to Canaan;

and this Moles, as is faid of him by the Holy Ghoft, was the meekeft Man that was then to be found on the Earth : yea, and he loved the People at a very great rate, yet neither would his Meekness nor Love hold out in this Work; he failed and grew paffionate, even to provoking his God to Anger under this Work. And Moses said unto the Lord, Wherefore haft thou afflicted thy Servant? But what was the Affliction? Why, the Lord had faid unto him, Carry this People in thy Bosom, as a nursing Father beareth the sucking Child, unto the Land that he sware unto their Fathers. And how then? Not I, fays Moles; I am not able to bear all this People, because it is too heavy for me: If thou deal thus with me, kill me, I pray thee, out of hand, and let me not fee my Wretchedness, Numb. 11. 11,12,13,14. God gave them Mojes, to carry them in his Bosom, that he might shew Gentleness and Patience towards them, under all the Provocations wherewith they would provoke him from that time, till he had brought them to their Land: But he failed in the Work; he could not exercise it, because he had not the Sufficiency of Patience towards them: But now it is faid of the Person speaking in the Text, That he shall gather his Lambs with his Arms, shall carry them in his Bosom, and shall gently lead them that are with young, Ifa.40.10, 11. intimating, that this was one of the Qualifications that God looked for, and knew was in him, when he gave his Elect to him to fave them.

Fourthly, The Father giving of him to fave them, declares, that he hath a Sufficiency of Wifdom, to wage with all those Difficulties that would attend him in his bringing of his Sons and Daughters unto Glory, 1 Cor. 1.30. He hath made him to us to be Wisdom; yea, he is called Wisdom it self: And God saith moreover, That he shall deal prudently, Isa. 52. 13. And indeed, he

that

that shall take upon him to be the Saviour of the People, had need be wise, because their Adversaries are subtil above any. Here they are to encounter with the Serpent, who, for his Subtilty, out witted our Father and Mother, when their Wisdom was at highest, (Gen. 3.) But if we talk of Wisdom, our Jesus is wise, wifer than Solomon, wifer than all Men, wifer than all Angels; he is even the Wisdom of God. Christ the Wisdom of God, (Col. 1. 1.) And hence it is, that he turneth Sins, Temptations, Persecutions, Falls, and all things, for Good unto his People, (Rom. 8.)

Now the fethings thus concluded on, do shew us also the great and wonderful Love of the Father, in that he should chuse out one every way so well prepared for the Work of Man's Salvation.

Herein indeed perceive we the Love of God. Huram gathered, that God loved Ifrael, because he had given them such a King as Solomon, (2 Chron 2.11.) But how much more may we behold the Love that God hath bestowed upon us, in that he hath given us to his Son, and also given his Son for us.

All that the Father giveth me (shall come.)

In these last words, there is closely inserted an Answer unto the Father's end, in giving of his Elect to Jesus Christ. The Father's end was, that they might come to him, and be saved by him; and that, says the Son, shall be done; neither Sin nor Satan, neither Flesh nor World, neither Wisdom nor Folly, shall hinder their coming to me. They shall come to me, and him that cometh to me, I will in no wise cast out.

Here therefore the Lord Jesus positively determineth, to put forth such a Sufficiency of all Grace, as shall effectually perform this Promise. They shall come: that is, he will cause them to come, by insusing of an effectual Blessing into all the Means that shall be used to that end. As was

faid

sh

faid to the Evil Spirit, that was feen to perswade Ahab to go and fall at Ramoth-Gilead; Go: thou shalt perswade him, and prevail alto; go forth, and do fo, 1 Kings 22.22. So will Jefus Chrift fay, to the means that shall be used, for the bringing of those to him that the Father hath given him. I fay, he will blefs it effectually to this very end; it shall perswade them, and shall prevail also. Elfe, as I faid, the Father's end would be fruftrate: For the Father's will is, that, Of all that he hath given him, he should lose nothing, but should raise it up at the last day; in order next unto himself, Christ the First fruits, afterwards those that are his, at his Coming, (1 Cor. 15.) But this cannot be done, if there should fail to be a Work of Grace effectually wrought, though but in any one of them. But this shall not fail to be wrought in them, even in all the Father hath given him to fave. All that the Father bath given me, shall come to me, &c. But to speak more diffinelly to the words, They shall come, two things I should thew you from these words.

First, What it is to come to Christ.

Secondly, What force there is in this Promife,

to make them come to him.

11

e.

0

11

id

First, I would shew you what it is to come to Christ. This word Come, must be understood Spiritually, not Carnally; for many came to him Carnally, or Bodily, that had no saving Advantage by him: Multitudes did thus come unto him in the days of his Flesh, yea innumerable Companies. There is also at this day a formal customary coming to his Ordinances, and ways of Worship, which availeth not any thing; but with them I shall not now meddle; for they are not intended in the Text. The Coming then intended in the Text, is to be understood of the Coming of the Mind to him, even the moving of the Heart towards him. I say, the moving of the Heart towards him.

him, from a found Sense of the absolute want that a Man hath of him for his Justification and Salvation.

This Description of Coming to Christ, divideth

it felf into Two Heads.

First, That coming to Christ is a moving of the

Mind towards him.

Seconally That it is a moving of the Mind to wards him, from a found Sense of the absolute want that a Man hath of him for his Justification

and Salvation.

To speak to the first, That it is a moving of the Mind towards him. This is evident, because Coming hither or thither, if it be voluntary, is by an Act of the Mind or Will; fo coming to Christ, is through the inclining of the Will. Thy People shall be willing, Pfal. 110. 3. This willingness of Heart is it which sets the Mind a moving after, or towards him. The Church expresseth this moving of her Mind towards Christ, by the moving of her Bowels. My beloved put in his hand by the hole of the door, and my bowels were moved for him, Song, 5. 4. My Bowels; the Passions of my Mind and Affections; which passions of the Affections are express'd by the yearning and founding of the Bowels, the yearning or passionate working of them, the sounding of them, or their making a noise for him, Gen. 43. 30. 1 King. 3. 26. Ifa. 16. 11.

This then is the Coming to Christ, even a moving towards him with the Mind. And it shall come to pass, that every thing that liveth, which moveth whithersoever the water shall come, shall live,

Ezek. 47.9.

The Water in this Text, is the Grace of God in the Dostrine of it; the living things are the Children of Men, to whom the Grace of God, by the Gospel, is preached. Now, faith he, Every living thing which moveth whither soever the Warers

shall

21

ar

ct

cause

shall come, shall live. And see how this word (moveth) is expounded by Christ himself in the Book of the Revelations; The Spirit and the Bride say, Come. And let him that heareth say, Come. And let him that is a thirst, Come. And whosoever will, that is willing, let him take the

Water of Life freely, Rev. 22. 17.

h

r-

r

n,

ng

ne

th

ve,

in

hil-

the

liv-

rers

hall

So that to move in thy Mind and Will after Chrift, is to be Coming to him. There are many poor Souls that are coming to Chrift, that yet cannot tell how to believe it, because they think that coming to him is some strange and wonderful thing; and indeed to it is: But I mean, they overlook the inclination of their Will, the moving of their Mind, and the founding of their Bowels after him; and count these none of this ftrange and wonderful thing; when indeed it is a Work of greatest Wonder in this World to fee a Man who was sometimes dead in Sin, possessed of the Devil, an Enemy to Christ, and to all things spiritually good :"I fay, to fee this Man moving with his Mind after the Lord Jesus Christ, is one of the highest Wonders in the World.

Secondly, It is a moving of the Mind towards him, from a found fense of the absolute want that a Man hath of him for his Justification and Salvation. Indeed, without this sente of a lost Condition without him, there will be no moving ofthe Mind towards him: A moving of their Mouth there may be; With their Mouth they shew much Love, Ezek. 33. 31. Such a People as this, will come as the true People cometh; that is, in shew and outward appearance; and they will fit before God's Ministers, as his People fit before them ; and they will hear his Words too, but they will not do them; that is, will not come inwardly with their Minds; for with their Mouth they thew much Love, but their Heart (or Mind) goeth after their Coverousness. Now all this is, be-

cause they want an effectual sense of the Misery of their State by Nature; for not till they have that, will they in their Mind move oftener to him. Therefore thus it is faid concerning the true Comers; at that Day the Trumpet shall be blown, and they shall come that were ready to perish in the Land of Allyria, and the Out-casts of the Land of Egypt, and shall worship the Lord in his holy Mountain at Ferusalem, Isa. 27.13. They are then, as you fee, the Out-carts, as those that are ready to perish, that indeed have their Minds effestually moved to come to Jesus Christ. This Sense of things was that which made the three thousand come, that made Saul come, that made the Goalor come; and that indeed makes all others come, that come effectually, Als 2. 8. 16.

ti

W

n

no

In

16

da

an

tua

50.

aru

hin

is f

Wil

and

Of the true Coming to Christ, the three Lepers were a famous Semblance; of whom you read, 2 Kings 7. 3, &c. The Famine in those days was fore in the Land, there was no Bread for the People; and as for that Sustenance that was, which was Affes Flesh, and Doves Dung, that was only in Samaria; and of these the Lepers had no share for they were thrust without the City. Well, now they fate in the Gate of the City, and Hunger was, as I may fay, making his last meal of them; and being therefore half dead already, what do they think of doing? Why, first they difplay the dismal Colours of Death before each others Faces, and then refolve what todo, faying, If we fay we will go into the City, then the Famine is in the City, and we shall dye there; if we fit fill here, we dye also; now therefore come, let us fall into the Host of the Syrians; if they fave us alive we shall live; if they kill us we shall but dye. Here now was Necessity at work, and this Necessity drove them to go thither for Life, whether elfe they would never have gone for it. Thus it is with them that in truth come to Jesus Christ:

Christ: Death is before them, they fee it, and feel it; he is feeding upon them, and will eat them quite up, if they come not to Jesus Christ; and therefore they come, even of necessity, being forced thereto by that Sensethey have of their being utterly and everlassinly undone, if they find not fasety in him:

These are they that will come; indeed these are they that are invited to come. Come unto me all ye that labour, and are heavy laden, and

I will give you rest, Mat. 11. 21.

Take two or three things to make this more plain; to wit, That coming to Christ, Howerh from a deep semie of the absolute need that a

Man hath of him, as afore.

12

0-

g,

2-

ve

e,

ey

all

nd

fe,

it.

lus

A:

1. They shall come with Weeping, and with Supplication will I lead them; I will cause them to walk by the Rivers of Waters, in a plain way wherein they shall not stumble, fer. 31. 9. Mind it! they come with Weeping and Supplication; they come with Prayers and Tears. Now Prayers and Tears are the effects of a right fense of the need of Mercy. Thus a fenfeless Sinner cannot come, he cannot pray, he cannot cry, he cannot come tenfible of what he fees not, nor feels. In those days, and at that time, the Children of Ifrael shall come; they, and the Children of Judah together, going and weeping: they shall leck he Lord their God; they shall ask the way to ion, with their faces thitherward, laying, Come, and let us join our felves to the Lord in a perpetual Covenant that shall not be forgotten, Jer. 50. 4. 9.

Secondly, This Coming to Christ, it is called a running to him; as slying to him; a slying to him; a slying to him from Wrath to come. By all which Terms, is set forth the sense of the Man that comes; to wit, That he is affected with the sense of his Sin, and the Death due thereto; that he is sensible

B

b

D

C

th

et

et

hi

T

Te

lik

th

W

Co

cal

bic

CO

ple

let

go.

Ta

wit

wit

thir

fom

tho

afte

froa

tion

my

B

0

that the Avenger of Blood pursues him, and that therefore he is cut off, if he makes not speed to the Son of God for Life, Mat. 3. 7. Pfal. 143.

9. Flying is the last work of a Man in danger, all that are in danger do not fly; no, not all that see themselves in danger; Flying is the last work of a Man in danger; all that hear of danger will not fly. Men will consider if there be no other way of escape before they fly. Therefore, as I said, Flying is the last thing. When all Resuge sails, and a Man is made to see that there is nothing lest him but Sin, Death, and Damnation, unless he slies to Christ for Life; then he slies, and not till then.

Thirdly, That the true Coming is from a fense of an absolute need of Jesus Christ to save, &c. is evident by the Out-cry that is made by them to come, even as they are coming to him, Mat. 14. 30. Acts 2. 37. Acts 16. 30. Lord, save me, or I perish: Men and Brethren, what shall we do? Sirs, what must I do to be saved? and the like. This Language doth sufficiently discover that the truly coming Souls, are Souls sensible of their need of Salvation by Jesus Christ; and moreover, that there is nothing else that can help them but Christ.

Fourthly, It is yet farther evident by these few things that follow: It is said that such are pricked in their Hearts, that is, with the Sentence of Death by the Law; and the least prick in the Hear kills a Man, Ads 2. 37. Such are said, as I said before, to Weep, to I remble, and to be Assonished in themselves at the evident and unavoidable danger that attends them, unless they say to Jesus Christ, Ads 9. 16.

Fifthly, Coming to Christ is attended with a Christoness and sincere for saking all for him. If an Man come unto me, and hateth not his Father and Mother, and Wife and Children, and Brethre and Sisters, yea and his own Life also, he cannot that

be my Disciple; and whosoever doth not bear his Cross and come after me, cannot be my

Disciple, Luke 14. 26. 27.

at

to 13.

all

lee |

of

tor

ay id,

ils,

left

lies

ien. nfe

. 15

14.

lo?

tthe

but

few

rick

ce d

Ican

faid

Afto-

VOID

y by

th a

If am

thro

ann

By these and the like Expressions else-where. Christ describeth the true Comer, or the Man that indeed is coming to him; he is one that casteth all behind his back; he leaveth all, he forfaketh all, he hateth all things that would fland in his Way to hinder his coming to Jefus Chrift. There are a great many pretended Comers to And they are much lefus Christ in the World. like to the Man that you read of in Mat. 21. 30that faid to his Father's bidding, I go, Sir, and went not. I fay, there are a great many fuch Comers to Jefus Christ; they say, when Christ to l calls by his Gospel, I come, Sir, but fill they abide by their Pleafure, and carnal Delights. They or I come not at all, only they give him a courtly Complement; but he takes notice of it, and will not like. let it pass for any more than a Lye. He said, I go, Sir, and went not; he diffembled and lied. heit Take heed of this, you that flatter your felves ver with your own Deceivings; Words will not do with Jefus Christ: Coming is Coming, and nothing else will go for Coming with him.

Before I speak to the other Head, I shall answer some Objections that usually lie in the Way of those that in truth are coming to Jesus Christ.

Object. 1. Tho' I cannot deny but my Mind runs after Christ, and that too as being moved thereto from a fight and confideration of my lost Condition, (for I see without him I perish) yet I fear my ends are not right in coming to him.

Quest. Why, what is thine end in coming to

Chrift?

Answ. My end is, that I might have Life, and

er and be faved by Jesus Christ?

This is the Objection. Well, let me tell thee, that to come to Christ for Life, and to be faved, aitho B 2

altho' at prefent thou haft no other end, is a law tha ful and good coming to Jesus Christ. This is a De vident, because Christ propoundeth Life, as thithis only Argument to prevail with Sinners to com 24. to him, and so also blameth them because the come not to him for Life, And ye will not com tha to me that ye might have life, John 5. 3. Beside to there are many other Scriptures whereby he al 12. lureth Sinners to come to nim, in which he pro poundeth nothing to them but their fafety. A Jeff He that believeth in him shall not perish; He that believeth is paffed from Death to Life. He the pov believeth, shall be faved. He that believeth a hat him, is not condemned. And believing and con Dea ing are all one. So that you fee to come to Chri this for Life, is a lawful coming, and good

1. In that he believeth, that he alone hath mad

Atonement for Sin, Rom. 2.

And let me add over and above, that for a Ma mer to come to Christ for Life, though he come the in him for nothing else but Life, it is to give musto] honour to him.

Firft, He honoureth the Word of Christ, an Chr. consenteth to the truth of it; and that in the and ness

two general Heads.

1. He consenteth to the truth of all those Sa and ings that teftifie, that Sin is most abominable in the felf, dishonourable to God, and damnable to the This Soul of Man: for thus faith the Man that con out eth to Jefus Chrift, Fer. 44. 4. Rom. 2. 23. cha 6.23. 2 Thef 2. 12.

2. In that he believeth, as the Word hath fail ofth that there is in the World's best things, Righteon the nels and all, nothing but Death and Damnation teou for fo alfo tays the Man that comes to | fus shr fore, for Life, Rom. 7. 24. 25. chap. 8. 2. 3. 2 Cor. to Je

6, 7, 8.

Secondly. He honoureth Christ's Person, thou that he believeth that there is Life in him, and

13.

cord

Fi man

shew

law that he is able to fave him from Death, Hell, the is Devil, and Damacion; for unless a Man believes this, he will not come to Christ for Life, Heb. 7.

om 24. 25.

the Thirdly, He honoureth him, in that he beliveth om that he is Authorized of the Father to give Life fide to those that come to him for it, John 5. 11. neal 12. chap. 17. 1. 2, 3.

pro Fourthly, He honoureth the Priesthood of

A. Jesus Christ.
the 2. In that he believeth that Christ hath more the power to fave from Sin by the Sacrifice that he h a hath offered for it, than hath all Law, Devils, con Death, or Sin to condemn: He that believes not hr this, will not come to Jefus Chrift for Life, Atts 13. 38. Heb. 2. 14, 15. Rev. 1. 17, 18. nad

Thirdly, In that he believeth that Christ, according to his Office, will be most faithful and Ma merciful in the discharge of his Office. This must e the included in the Faith of him that comes for Life

nud to Jefus Christ, 1 John 2. 1, 2, 3 Heb. 2. 17, 18.

Fourthly, Farther, He that cometh to Jefus' an Christ for Life, taketh part with him against Sin, the and against the ragged and imperfect Righteousness of the World; yea, and against false Christs Sa and damnable Errors that fet themselves against in the worthiness of his Merits and Sufficiency: this is evident, for that fuch a Soul fingleth Christ out from them all, as the only One that can fave.

cha Fifthly, Therefore, as Noah, at God's Command, thou prepareft this Ark, for the faving fail of thy felf, by the which also thou condemnet eon the World, and arroecome Heir of the Righion teousness which is by Faith, Heb. 11. 7. Wherehr fore, coming Sinner, be content: he that comethr. to Jesus Christ, believeth too that he is willing to thew Mercy to, and have Compation upon him (though unworthy) that comes to him for Life. And therefore thy Soul lyeth not only under a fpecial !

special Invitation to come, but under a Promife too, of being accepted and forgiven, Mat. 11.28

All these particular parts and qualities of Faith, are in that Soul that comes to Jesus Christ for Life, as is evident to any different judgment.

For, will he that believeth not the Testimony of Christ concerning the baseness of Sin, and the insufficiency of the Rightcousness of the World,

come to Christ for Life? No.

He that believeth not the Testimony of the Word, comes not; He that believeth that there is Lise any where else, comes not: He that questions whether the Father hath given Christ power to forgive, comes not: He that thinketh that there is more in Sin, in the Law, in Death, and the Devil, to destroy, than there is in Christ, to save, comes not: He also that questions his faithful management of his Priesthood for the Salvation of Sinners, comes not

Thou then that art indeed the coming Sinner, believest all this: True, perhaps thou dost not believe with that full assurance, nor hast thou leifure to take notice of thy Faith as to these distinst Acts of it; but yet all this Faith is in him coming to Christ for Life. And the Faith that thus worketh, is the Faith of the best and purest kind; because this Man comes alone as a Sinner, and as seeing that Life is to be had only in Jesus Christ.

Before I conclude my Answer to this Objection, take into thy confideration these two Things.

First, That the Cities of Refuge were erected for those that were dead in the Law, and that yet would live by Grace, even for those that were to fly thither for Life from the Avenger of Blood that pursueth after them. And it is worth your noting, that those that were upon their flight thither, are in a peculiar manner called the People of God. Cast ye up, cast ye up, saith God, prepare ye the way: take up the stumbling-blood

out of the way of my People, Ila. 57. 14. is meant, of preparing the way to the City of Refuge, that the Slayers might escape thither; which flying Slayers are here by way of Speciality, called the People of God; even those of them that escaped thither for Life.

Secondly, Confider that of Ahab, when Benhadad fent to him for Life, faying, Thus faith thy Son Benhadad, I pray thee let me live. Though Benhad ad had fought the Crown, Kingdom, yea, and also the Lite of Ahab, yet how effectually doth Berhadad prevail with him. Is Benhadad yet alive? Said Ahab, He is my Brother; yea, Go ye; bring him to me: So he made him ride in

his Chariot, 1 Kings 20.

omise

1.28

aith.

t for

nony

the

orld,

the

here

that

hrift

keth

ath,

wift.

s his

the

ner,

lei-

inct

ing

ork-

be-

25

ift.

on,

ted

yet

to

od

out hi-

ple

red

Coming Sinner, what thinkest thou? If Jesus Christ had as little Goodness in him as Ahab, he might grant an humble Benhadad Life: thou neither beggeft of him his Crown and Dignity: Life, eternal Life will ferve thy turn. How much more then shalt thou have it, since thou hast to deal with him who is Goodness and Mercy it felf! yea, since thou art also called upon, yea, greatly encouraged by a Promise of Life, to come unto him for Life? Read also these Scriptures, Numb.35.11, 14, 15. Johna 20. 1, 2, 3, 4, 5. Heb. 6. 16, 17, 18, 19, 20.

Object.2. When I fay, I only feek my felf, I mean, I do not find that I do defign God's Glory in mine own Salvation by Christ, and that makes

me fear I do not come aright.

Anjw. Where doth Christ Jesus require such a Qualification, of those that are coming to him for Life? Come thou for Life, and trouble not thy Head with fuch Objections against thy felf, and let God and Christ alone to glorifie themselves in the Salvation of fuch a Worm as thou art. The Father faith to the Son, Thou art my Son, O Ifrael, in whom I will be glorified. God pronounceth Life to Sinners, as the Argument to pre-

B 4

wail

vail with them to come to him for Life; and Christ fays plainly, I am come, that ye might have Life, John 12. 10. He hath no need of thy Designs, though thou hast need of his Eternal Life. Pardon of Sin, and Deliverance from Wrath to come, Christ propounds to thee, and these be the things that thou hast need of: Besides, God will be gracious and merciful to worthless, undeserving Wretches; Come then as such an one, and lay no Stumbling-blocks in the way to him, but come to him for Life, and live, John 5.34. ch. 10.10. ch. 3 36. Matt. 1. 21. Prov. 8, 36, 37. 1 Thess. 11.

John 11. 25, 26.

When the Coaler faid Sirs, what must I do to be faved? Paul did not so much as once ask him, what is your End in this Question? do you design the Glory of God in the Salvation of your Soul? He had more wit: He knew that such Queftions as thele, would have been but Fools Baubles, about, inflead of a furficient Salve to fo weighty a Queffion as this. Wherefore, fince this poor Wretch lacked Salvation by Jesus Christ, I mean to be faved from Hell and Death, which he knew (now) was due to him for the Sins that he had committed; Paul bids him, like a poor condemned Sinner as he was, to proceed full in this his way of Self feeking, faying, Believe on the Lord Jefus Chrift, and thou shalr be faved, Acts 16.30,31,32. I kno v, that afterwards, thou wilt defire to glorifie Christ, by walking in the way of his Precepts; but at present thou wantest Life; the Avenger of Blood is behind thee, and the Devil, like a roaring Lyon, is behind thee: Well, come now, and obtain Life from these; and when thou hast obtained some comfortable Perswasion, that thou art nade Partaker of Life by Chrift, then, and not till then, thou wilt fay, Blefs the Lord, O my Soul, and all that is within me, blefs his holy Name. blefs the Lord, O my Soul, and forget not all his Benefits ;

Benefits; who forgiveth all thine Iniquities, and healeth all thy Diseases: who redeemeth thy Life from Destruction, and crowneth thee with loving Kindness, and tender Mercies, Psal. 103. 1, 2, 3, 4, 5.

Object.3. But I cannot believe that I am come to Christ aright, because sometimes I am apt to

question his very Being and Office to fave.

Thus to do is horrible; but may'ft thou not

judge amis in this matter?

n

How can I judge amils, when I judge as I feel? Poor Soul! Thou may'ft judge amiss for all that. Why, faith the Sinner, I think that these Questi-

onings from my Heart.

Answ. Let me answer: That which comes from thy Heart, comes from thy Will and Affecti. ons, from thy Understanding, Judgment and Conscience, for these must acquiesce in thy questioning, if thy questioning be with thy Heart. And how fay'ft thou (for to name no more) doft thou, with thy Affection and Conscience, thus question?

Answ. No, my Conscience trembles when such Thoughts come into my Mind; and my Affecti-

ons are otherwise inclined.

Then I conclude, that thefe things are either suddenly injected by the Devil, or else are the Fruits of that Body of Sin and Death, that yet dwells within thee, or perhaps from both together.

If they come wholly from the Devil, as they feem, because thy Conscience and Affections are against them; or if they come from the Body of Death that is in thee, (and be not thou curious in enquiring from whether of them they come, the fafelt way is, to lay enough at thy own door) nothing of this should hinder thy coming, nor " make thee conclude, thou comest not aright.

And before I leave thee, let me a little query

With thee about this matter.

First, Doft thou like these wicked Blasphemies? ANW. Answ. No, no, their presence and working kills me.

secondly, Dost thou mourn for them, pray against them, and hate thy felf because of them?

Answ. Yes, yes; but that which afflicts me, is.

I do not prevail against them.

Thirdly, Dost thou sincerely chuse (mightest thou have thy choice) that thy Heart might be affected, and taken with the things that are best, most Heavenly and Holy?

Answ. With all my Heart, and Death the next hour (if it were God's Will) rather than thus to

Sin againft him.

Well then, thy not liking of them, thy mourning for them, thy praying against them, and thy loathing thy self because of them, with thy sincere chusing of those Thoughts, for thy Delectation that are Heavenly and Holy; clearly declares, that these things are not countenanced either with thy Will, Affections, Understanding, Judgment, or Conscience; and so, that thy Heart is not in them, but that rather they come immediately from the Devil, or arise from the Body of Death, that is in thy Flesh; of which thou oughtest thus to say, Now then it's no more I that do it, but Sin that dwells in me, Rom. 7. 16, 17.

I will give thee a pertinent Instance: In Deut. 22. thou may stread of a betrothed Damsel, one betrothed to her Beloved, one that had given him her Heart and Mouth, as thou hast given thy stell to Christ; yet she was met with as she walked in the Field, by one that forced her, because he was stronger than she. Well, what Judgment now doth God, the Righteous Judge, pass upon the Damsel for this? The Man only that lay with her, saith God, shall die; but unto the Damsel thou shalt do nothing; there is in the Damsel no Sin worthy of Death. For as when a Man riseth against his Neighbour, and slayeth him, eyen so is

this matter; he found her in the Field, and the betrothed Damfel cryed, and there was none to

fave her, Dent. 22, 26, 27.

Thou art this Damfel, the Man that forced theewith these blasshemous thoughts, is the Devil; and he lighterh upon thee in a sit Place, even in the Fields, as thou art wandering after Jesus Christ; but thou cryedst out, and by the cry, didst shew that thou abhorest such wicked Lewdness. Well, the Judge of all the Earth will do right; he will not lay the Sin at thy Door, but at his that offered thee Violence: And for thy Comfort, take this into Consideration, That he came to heal them that were oppressed with the Devil, Acts. 10, 38.

Obj. 4. But, faith another, I am so heartless, so flow, and, as I think, so indifferent in my coming, that, to speak truth, I know not whether my kind of coming ought to be called a coming to Christ.

Anjw. You know that I told you at first, that coming to Christ, is a moving of the Heart and

Affections towards him.

But, faith the Soul, my Dulness and Indifferency in all holy Duties, demonstrate my heart-lesness in coming; and to come, and not with

the Heart, fignifies nothing at all.

Answ. The moving of the Heart after Christ is not to be discerned (at all times) by thy sensible affectionate performance of Duties; but rather by those secret groanings and complaints which thy. Soul makes to God against that Sloath that attends thee in Duties.

Secondly, But grant it be even as thou fay's it is, that thou comest so slowly, &c. yet since Christ bids them come, that come not at all, surely they may be accepted that come, though attended with those Instructions, which thou at present groanest under. He saith, And him that cometh: He saith not, If they come sensible, so fast. But, And him that

that cometh to me, I will in no wife cast out. He saith also in the Eighth of Proverbs, as for him that wanteth Understanding, that is, an Heart; for oftentimes the Understanding is taken for the Heart: Come eat of my Bread, and drink of the

Wine that I have mingled.

Thirdly, Thou may'ff be vehement in thy Spirit in coming to Jesus Christ, and yet be plagued with sensible stoath. So was the Church, when she cryed draw me, we will run after thee; and Paul, when he said, When I would do good, evil is present with me, (Song 14. Rom. 7. Gal. 5, 19.) The Works, Struglings, and Oppositions of the Flesh, are more manifest than are the works of the Spirit in our Hearts, and so are sooner selt than they. What then? Let us not be discouraged at the sight and seeling of our own Instrmities, but run the safter to Jesus Christ for Salvation.

Fourthly, Get thy Heart warmed with the fweet Promise of Christ's acceptance of the coming Sinner, and that will make thee make more haste unto him. Discouraging thoughts, they are like unto cold Weather, they benumb the Senses, and make us go ungainly about our Business; but the tweet and warm Gleads of Promise, are like the comfortable Beams of the Sun, which liveth and restricted. You see how little the Bee and the Fly do play in the Winter; why, the Cold hinders them from doing it; but when the Wind and Sun

is warm, who fo bufic as they?

Entity, but again, he that co nes to Chrift, flies for his Life; now there is no Man that flies for his Life, that thinks he speeds fast enough on his Journey; no, could he, he would willingly take a Mile at a Step. Oh my sloth and heartless Soul, says thou, Oh that I had wings like a Dove, for then would I flie away and be at rest! I would hasten my escape from the windy. Storm and Tempest, Plaim 65. 618.

Poor:

WO

Ti

ed

on

du

be

St

or

th

51

m

w

to

W

0

f

C

Poor coming Soul, thou art like the Man that would ride full Gallop, whose Horse will hardly Trot; now the desire of his mind is not to be judged of by the flow pace of the dull Jade he rides on, but by the Hitching, and Kicking, and Spurring, as he fits on his back. Thy Flesh is like this dull Jade, it will not gallop after Christ; it will be backward, though thy Soul and Heaven lie at Stake: but be of good comfort. Christ judgeth not according to the serceness of outward motion, Mark 10, 17, but according to the sincerity of the Heart and inward Parts, John 1, 47. Psalm

51. 6. Mat. 26. 41.

Sixthly, Ziba in appearance came to David much faster than did Mephibosheth; but vet his Heart was not fo upright in him to David, as. was his. 'Tis true, Mephibosbeth had a check. from David; for, faid he, Why wentest not thou with me, Mephihoheth? But when David came to remember Mephibosheth was Lame, (for that. was his Plea) Thy Servant is Lame, 2 Sam. 10. he. was content, and concluded he would have come after him fafter than he did : And Mephibolheth appealed to David, who was in those Davs as an Angel of God, to know all things that are done in the Earth; if he did not believe that the reason. ofhis backwardness lay in his Lameness, and not in his mind. Why, poor coming Sinner, thou canft. not come to Christ with that outward swiftness of Career, as many others do; but doth the reafon of thy backwardness lie in thy mind and will, or in the fluggishness of the Flesh? Canft thou fay fincerely, The Spirittruly is willing, but the Fleth. is weak, Mat. 26. 41. Yea, canft thou appeal to the Lord Jesus, who knoweth perfectly the very inmost thought of thy Heart, that this is true? then take this for thy comfort; he hath faid, I will assemble her that halteth, I will make her that : halteth a Remnant, and I will fave her that halteth, Micah

Micah 4. 6, 7. Zeph. 3. 9. What canft thou have more from the fweet Lips of the Son of God? But,

Seventhly, I read of some that are to follow Christ in Chains; I say, to come after him in Chains: Thus saith the Lord, the Labour of Egypt, and the Merchandize of Ethiopia, and the Sabeans, Men of Stature, shall come over unto thee, and they shall be thine: They shall come after thee; in Chains shall they come over, and they shall fall down unto thee: they shall make supplication unto thee, saying, Surely there is none else to save, Isa. 45. 14. Surely they that come after Christ in Chains, come to him in great Difficulty, because

their Steps by the Chains are straitned.

And what Chains so heavy, as those that discourage thee? thy Chain, which is made up of guilt and filth, is heavy; it is a wretched Bond about thy Neck, by which thy strength doth fail, Lam. 1. 14. ch. 3. 17. But come, though thou comest in Chains: 'Tis Glory to Chrift, that a Sinner comes after him in Chains. The chinking of thy Chains, though troublesome to thee, are not, nor can be Obstruction to thy Salvation; 'tis Christ's Work and Glory to fave thee from thy Chains, to enlarge thy Steps, and fet thee at Liberty. The blind Man, though called, furely could not come apace to Jefus Chrift: But Chrift could fland fill, and hay for him. True; He rideth upon the Wings of the Wind; but yet he is long-fuffering, and his long-fuffering is Salvation to him that cometh to him, Mat. 19. 49. Pet. 3. 9.

Eighthly, Hadft thou feen those that came to the Lord Jesus in the days of his Flesh, how flowly, how hoblingly they came to him, by reason of their infirmities; and also, how friendly, and kindly, and graciously he received them, and gave them the desire of their Hearts, thou wouldest not, as thou dost, make such Objections against thy

felf, in thy coming to Jefus Chrift.

Objet.

la

Obj. 5. But, fays another, I fear I come too late; I doubt I have staid too long; I am afraid the Door is shut.

Anjw. Thou canst never come too late to Jefus Christ, if thou dost come. This is manifest

by Two Inftances.

lave

But,

low

in

vot.

ans.

and

ee;

fall.

on

ve,

ift

ufe

u-

de

ut

n.

ft

r

r

S

First, By the Man that came to him at the Eleventh Hour. This Man was idle all the day long: he had a whole Gospel-day to come in, and he play'd it all away save only the last Hour thereof: But at last, at the Eleventh Hour he came, and goes into the Vineyard to work along with the rest of the Labourers, that had borne the burthen and heat of the day. Well, but how was he received by the Lord of the Vineyard? Why, when Pay-day came, he had even as much as the rest; yea, had his Money sirst. True, the others murmured at him; but what did the Lord Jesus answer them? Is thine Eye evil, because mine is good? I will give unto this last even as unto thee, Mat. 20.

Secondly, The other Instance is, The Thief upon the Cross; he came late also, even at an hour before his Death; yea, he stayed from Fesus Christ as long as he had liberty to be a Thief, and longer too; for could he have deluded the Judge, and by his lying words escaped his just condemnation, for ought I know, he had not come as yet to his Saviour: but being convicted, and condemned to die; yea, sastened to the Cross, that he might die like a Rogue, as he was in his Life; behold the Lord Jesus, when this wicked one, even now, descreth Mercy at his Hands, tells him, and that without the least restection upon him, for his former mispent Life; To Day thou shalt be with me in Paradice, Luke 23. 43.

Let no Manturn this Grace of God into Wantonness; my Design is now to incourage the

coming Soul.

Obj. But is not the Door of Mercy shut against some before they die?

er r

Chr

and

Lor

16

did

Ch

no

the

Bu

for

If

je

th

25

th

in

m

n

f

Ans. Yea, and God forbids that Prayer should be made to him for them, Jer. 7. 16. Jude 22.

Quest. Then, why may not I doubt that I may

be one of these ?

Answ. By no means, if thou art coming to Jesus Christ; because when God shuts the door upon Men, he gives them no Heart to come to Jesus Christ. None comes but those to whom it is given of the Fash r; but thou comest, therefore it

is given to thee of the Father.

Be sure therefore, if the Father hath given thee an Heart to come to Jesus Christ, the Gate of Mercy yet stands open to thee: For it stands not with the Wisdom of God to give strength to come to the Birth, and yet to shut up the Womb, Isa. 66.9. To give Grace to come to Jesus Christ, and yet shut up the Door of his Mercy upon thee. Encline thine Ear, saith he, and come unto me: hear, and your Souls shall live; and I will make an everlasting Covenant with you, even the sure Mercies of David, Isa. 55:3.

Obj. But it is faid, that some knocked when

the door was fhut.

Answ. Yes; But the Text in which these Knockers are mentioned, are to be referred unto the Day of judgment, and not to the coming of the Sinner to Christ in this Life. See the Text,

Mat. 25. 11. Luke 13. 24, 25.

These therefore concern thee nothing at all, that art coming to Jesus Christ, thou art coming now, Now is the acceptable time, behold now is the day of Salvation, 2 Cor. 6.2. Now God is upon the Mercy seat; now Christ Jesus sits by, continually pleading the Victory of his Blood for Sinners: and now, even as long as this World lasts, this word of the Text shall still be free, and fully suffilled, And him that cometh to me, I will in no wife cast out.

Sinner, the greater Sinner thou art, the greater need of Mercy thou hast, and the more will-Christ be glorified thereby: Come then, come and try: Come, taste and see how good the Lord is to an undeserving Sinner.

Object. 6. But, says another, 1 am fallen since I began to come to Christ; therefore I fear I did not come aright, and so consequently, that

Christ will not receive me.

inft

uld

nay

V-

it

of

ot

Answ. Falls are dangerous, for they dishonour Christ, wound the Conscience, and cause the Enemies of God to speak reproachfully. But it is no good Argument, I am fallen, therefore I was not coming aright to Jesus Christ. If David, and Solomon, and Peter had thus objected against themselves, they had added to their Griefs; and yet at leaft, as much cause as thou. A Man whose Steps are ordered by the Lord, and whose Goings the Lord delights in, may yet be overtaken in a Temptation that may cause him to fall, Psalm 37. 23, 24. Did not Aaron fall ; yea, and Mofes himself? What shall we say of Hezekiah and Jehosaphat? There are therefore Falls and Falls: Falls pardonable, and Falls unpardonable: Falls unpardonable, are Falls against Light, from the Faith, to the despising of, and trampling upon Jesus Christ and his bleffed Undertakings, (Heb. 6. 2, 3, 4, 5. ch. 10. 28, 29.) Now, as for luch, there remains no more Sacrifice for Sin: Indeed, they have no Heart, no Mind, no Defire to come to Jesus Christ for Life, therefore they must perish: Nay, fays the Holy-Ghaft, 'Tis impossible that they. should be renewed again unto Repentance. Therefore, these God hath no compassion sor, neither ought we; but for other Falls, though they be dreadful (and God will chaftife his People for them) they do not prove thee a graceless Man, one not come to Jesus Christ for Life.

It is faid of the Child in the Gospel, That, while he was yet a coming, the Devil threw him

down, and tore him, Luke 9. 4.

Dejected Sinner, it is no wonder that thou hast got a Fall in coming to Jesus Christ: Is it not rather to be wondred at, that thou hast not had before this, a thousand times a thousand Falls? considering,

1. What Fools we are by Nature.

2. What Weaknesses are in us.

3. What mighty Powers, the Fallen Angels, our implacable gnemies, are.

4. Confidering also, how often the Comingman is benighted in his Journey, and also what

Stumbling-blocks do lie in his way.

5. Also his Familiars (that were so before) now watch for his Halting, and seek by what means they may, to cause him to fall by the hand of

their strong ones.

What then? Must we, because of these Temptations, incline to Fall? No; Must we not sear Falls? Yea, Let him that thinketh he standeth, take heed lest he fall, 1 Cor. 10. 12. Yet let him not utterly be cast down: The Lord upholdeth all that fall, and raiseth up those that are bowed down. Make not light of Falls: Yet hast thou sallen? Ye have, said Samuel, done all this Wickedness; yet turn not aside from sollowing the Lord, but serve him with a perfect Heart, and turn not aside, for the Lord will not sorsake his People (and he counted the coming Sinner one of them) because it hath pleased the Lord to make you his People, 1 Sam. 12. 20, 21, 22.

Now we come to flew what force there is in this Promise to make them come to him. All that

the Father giveth me, shall come to me.

I will speak to this Promise; First, In General.

Secondly, In Particular.

In General. This word (shall) is confined to These (All) that are given to Christ. All that the Father giveth me, shall come to me. Hence I

conclude,

at,

im

aft

ot

ot

V

First, That coming to Jesus Christ aright, is an effect of their being (of God) given to Christ before. Mark, They shall come; Who? Those that are given: They come then, because they were given: Thine they were, and thou gaven them me. Now this is indeed a fingular Comfort to them that are coming in truth to Christ, to think that the reason why they come is, because they were given of the Father before to him. then may the coming Soul reason with himself as he comes. Am I coming indeed to Fefus Christ? This coming of mine is not to be attributed to me, or my Goodness, but to the Grace and Gift of God to Christ; God gave first my Person to him, and therefore hath now given me a Heart to come.

Secondly, This word shall come, maketh thy coming, not only the Fruit of the Gift of the Father, but also of the Purpose of the Son; for these words are a Divine Purpose; they shew us the Heavenly Determination of the Son. The Father hath given them to me, and they shall, yea, they shall come to me. Christ is as full in his Resolution to save those given to him, as is the Father in giving of them. Christ prized the Gift of his Father, he will lose nothing of it, he is resolved to save it every whit by his Blood, and to raise it up again at the last Day; and thus he fulfils his Father's Will, and accomplisheth his own Desires, John 6. 39.

Thirdly, These words, shall come, make thy coming to be also the effect of an absolute Promise; coming Sinner, thou art concluded in a Promise: thy coming is the Fruit of the Faithful-

ness

ness of an absolute Promise. 'Twas this Promise, by the virtue of which thou at first receiveds frength to come: And this is the Promise, by the virtue of which thou shalt be essectually be ought to him. It was said to Abraham, At this time will I come, and Sarah shall have a Son. This Son was Isaac. Mark! Sarah shall have a Son: There is the Promise; and Sarah had a Son: There was the sulfilling of the Promise: And therefore was Isaac called, the Child of the Pro-

mife, Gen. 17. 19. chap. 18. 10. Rom. 9. 9.

Sarah shall have a Son: But how if Sarah be paft Age? Why still the Promise continues to say. Sarah shall have a Son: But how if Surah be Barren? Why still the Promise says, Sarah shall have a Son. But Abraham's Body is now dead; why the Promise is still the same: Sarah shall have a Son. Thus you fee what virtue there is in an absolute Promise. It carrieth enough in its own Bowels, to accomplish the thing promised, whether there be means or no in us to effect it. Wherefore this Promise in the Text, being an abfolute Promise, by virtue of it, not by virtue of our felves, or by our own Inducements, do we come to Jesus Christ, for so are the words of the Text; All that the Father giveth me, shall come to me.

Therefore is every fincere Comer to Jesus Christ, called also a Child of the Promise. Now we Brethren, as Isaacwas, are the Children of the Promise, Gal. 4.28. that is, We are the Children that God hath promised to Jesus Christ, and given to him; yea, the Children that Jesus Christ hath promised, shall come to him. All that the Father giveth me, shall come.

Fourthly, This word (shall come) engageth Christ to communicate all manner of Grace to those thus given him, to make them effectually come to him, They shall come; that is, not if

they

they will, but if Grace, all Grace, if Power, Wifdom, a new Heart, and the Holy Spirit, and all joyning together, can make them come. I fay, this Word (shall come) being absolute, hath no dependance upon our own Will, or Power, or Goodness; but it engageth for us, even God himself, Christ himself, the Spirit himself. When God had made that absolute Promise to Abraham, that Sarah should have a Son, Abraham did not at all look at any Qualifications in himfelf, because the Promise looked at none; but as God had, by the Promise, absolutely promised him a Son; fo he confidered now, not his own Body now dead, nor yet the Barrenne's of Sarah's Womb. He flaggered not at the Promife of God through Unbelief, but was Arong in Faith, giving Glory to God, being fully perswaded, that what he had promised, he was able to perform, Rom. 4. He had promised, and had promised absolutely, Sarah shall have a Son: therefore Abraham looks that He, to wit, God, must fulfil the Condition of it. Neither is this Expectation of Abraham disapproved by the Holy Ghoft, but accounted good and laudable; it being that by which he gives Glory to God. The Father alfo hath given to Chrift, a certain number of Souls for him to fave; and he himfelf hath faid, They shall come to him. Let the Church of God, then, live in a joyful Expediation of the utmost Accomplishment of this Promise; for affuredly it shall be fulfilled, and not one Thoufandth part of a Tittle thereof shall fail: They shall come to me.

And now, before I go any farther, I will more particularly enquire into the Nature of an Ab-

folute Promise.

First, We call that an Absolute Promise, that is made without any Condition: or more fully, thus; that is an Absolute Promise of God, or

of Christ, which maketh over to this or that Man, any Saving Spiritual Blessing, without a Condition to be done on our part, for the obtaining thereof. And this we have in hand is such an one: Let the best Master of Arts on Earth, shew me, if he can, any Condition in this Text, depending upon any Qualification in us, which is not by the same Promise concluded, shall be by the Lord Jesus effected in us.

Secondly, An Absolute Promise therefore is, as we fay, without if or and; that is, it requireth nothing of us, that it felf might be accomplish'd. It faith not, They shall, if they will; but, They shall : not, they shall if they use the means ; but, They shall. You may fay, that a Will, and the Use of the Means, is supposed, though not expreffed. But I answer, No, by no means; that is, as a Condition of this Promise: If they be at all included in the Promife, they are included there, as the Fruit of the absolute Promise, not as if it expected the Qualification to arise from Thy People shall be willing in the day of thy Power, Pfalm 110. 3. That is another absolute Promise: But doth that Promise suppose a Willingness in us, as a Condition of God's making us willing? They shall be willing, if they are willing: or, they shall be willing, if they will be willing. This is ridiculous; there is nothing of this supposed. The Promise is absolute, as to us, all that it engageth for its own Accomplishment, is, the mighty Power of Christ, and his Faithfulness to accomplish.

The Difference, therefore, betwixt the absolute

and conditional Promise, is this;

First, They differ in their Terms: The abfolute Promises say, I will, and you shall; the other, I will, if you will; or do this, and thou shalt live, Fer. 31. 31, 32, 33. Ezek 36. 24, 25, 26, 27, 28, 29, 30, 32, 32, 33. Heb. 8. 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12. Fer. 4. 1. Ezek. 18. 30, 31, 32.

Matt. 19.21.

Secondly, They differ in their way of communicating good things to Men; the Absolute ones communicate things freely, only of Grace; the other, if there be that qualification in us, that the Promise casts for, not else.

Thirdly, The absolute Promises therefore engage God, the other engage us: I mean God

only, us only.

Fourthly, Absolute Promises must be suffilled; conditional may, or may not be suffilled. The absolute ones must be suffilled, because of the Faithfulness of God; the other may not, be-

cause of the Unfaithfulness of Men.

Fifthly, Absolute Promises have therefore a Sufficiency in themselves, to bring about their own Fulfillings; the Conditional have not so. The absolute Promise is therefore a Big belied Promise, because it hath in it self a sulness of all desired things for us; and will, when the time of that Promise is come, yield to us Mortals, that which will verily save us; yea, and make us capable of answering the Demands of the Promise that is conditional. Wherefore, though there be a real, yea, an Eternal Difference in these things (with others) betwixt the conditional and absolute Promise; yet again in other Respects, there is a blessed Harmony betwixt them; as may be seen in these Particulars

First, The conditional Promise calls for Re-

pentance, the absolute gives it, Acts 5.30,31.

Secondly, The conditional Promise calls for Faith, the absolute Promise gives it, Zeph.3. 12. Rom. 15.12.

Thirdly, The conditional Promise calls for a new Heart, the absolute Promise gives it,

Ezek. 36.

Fourthly, The conditional Promise calleth for Holy Obedience, the absolute Promise giveth

it, or caufeth it, Ezek. 36. 27.

And as they harmoniously agree in this; to again, the conditional Promise bleffeth the Man. who, by the absolute Promise is endued with its Pruit : As for Inftance ;

First, The absolute Promise maketh Men upright, and then the conditional follows, faying, Bleffed are the undefiled in the way, who walketh in the way of the Lord, Plalm

Secondly. The absolute Promise giveth to this Man the fear of the Lord, and then the conditional followeth, faying, Bleffed is every one that feareth the Lord, Pfalm 128. 1.

Thirdly, The absolute Promise giveth Faith. and then this conditional follows, faying, Bleffed is he that believeth, Zephan. 3. 12. Luke

1. 45.

Fourthly, The absolute Promise brings free forgiveness of Sins; and the conditional fays, Bliffed are they whose Transgressions are forgiven, and whose Sin is covered, Rom. 4. 7, 8.

Fifthly, The absolute Promise says, That God's Elect shall hold out to the end; then the conditional follows with this Bleffing; He that shall endure to the end, the same shall be faved, 1 Pet. 1. 4, 5, 6. Mat. 24.

Thus do the Promifes gloriously serve one another and us, in this their harmonious A.

greement.

Now the Promise under Consideration, is an absolute Promise: All that the Father gi-

veth me, shall come to me.

This Promise therefore is, as is said, a Bigbellied Promise, and hath in it self all those things to beflow upon us, that the conditional calleth for at our hands. They Shall come!

Shall

Sha

bot

Po

COL

and

obj

am

fes

thi Th

of

the

mo

tha

he

ftr

an

ter

lift

in

fro

mi

th W

M

tu tal

ra

W

fe!

C

po

fu

r

0

n

5,

m

o

ne

ry

h,

1-

ke

ee

15,

r-8.

at

He

be

ne

A-

is gi-

ig.

ofe

nal

e!

all

There

shall they come? Yes, They Shall come. But how if they want those things, those Graces, Power, and Heart, without which they cannot come? Why, Shall come answereth all this, and all things else that may in this matter be objected. And here I will take the liberty to amplifie things.

Obj. 1. But they are dead, dead in Trespas-

fes and Sins, how shall they then come?

Answ. Why Shall-come can raise them from this Death. The Hour is coming, and now is, That the Dead shall hear the Voice of the Son of God, and they that hear shall Live. Thus therefore is this Impediment by Shall-come removed out of the way. They shall hear, they shall Live.

Object. 2. But they are Satan's Captives; he takes them Captives at his Will, and he is stronger than they; how then can they come?

Answ. Why, Shall come bath also provided an help for this. Satan hath bound that Daughter of Abraham fo, that the could by no means lift up her felf; but yet Shall come fet her free both in Body and Soul. Christ will have them turned from the Power of Satan to God. But what ! must it be, if they turn themselves, or do something to merit of him to turn them? No, he will do it freely, of his own good will. Alas, Man whose Soul is possessed with the Devil, is turned whitherfoever that Governour lifteth, is taken Captive by him, notwithstanding its natural powers, at his will; but what will he do? Will he hold him when Shall-come puts forth it felf (will he then let him) for coming to Jelus Christ? No, that cannot be, his power is but the power of a fallen Angel; but Shall come, is the Word of God: therefore Shall-come must be fulfilled; and the Gates of Hell shall not prevail against it.

There were seven Devils in Mary Magdalen, too many for her to get from under the Power of; but when the time was come, that Shall-come was to be suffilled upon her, they give place, hie from her, and she comes (indeed) to Jesus Christ; according as it is written, All that the Father giveth me, Shall come to me.

t

f

W

m

t

is

1

T

th

be

W

ra

W

ha

(ir

se!

OF

Sh

up

ch

an

W

m

re

The Man that was possessed with a Legion, Mark 5. was too much by them captivated, for him, by humane force, to come; yea, had he had (to boot) all the Men under Heaven to help him, had he that said, He Shall come, withheld his mighty Power: But when this Promise was to be fulfilled upon him, then he comes; nor could all their power hinder him from coming. It was also this Shall-come that preferved him from Death, when by these evil Spirits he was hurled hither and thither; and it was by the vertue of Shall-come, that at last he was set at liberty from them, and enabled indeed to come to Christ. All that the Father giveth me, Shall come to me.

object. 3. They Shall, (you fay?) But how if they will not? And if fo, then what can Shall-

come do ?

Anjw. True, there are some Men say, We are Lords, we will come no more under thee, fer. 2. 31. But as God says in another case, sit they are concerned in Shall-come to me) They shall know whose Word shall stand, mine or theirs, fer. 44. 28. Here then is the case, we must now see who will be the Lyar; he that saith, I will not, or he that saith, He Shall come to me. You shall come, says God: I will not come, saith the Sinner. Now as sure as he is concerned in this Shall-come, God will make that Man eat his own words: for I will sot, is the unadvised conclusion of a crazy headed Sinner; but Shall-come was spoken by him that

be

that is of power to perform his Word. Son, go work to day in my Vineyard, said the Father; but he answered, and said, I will not come. What now, will he be able to stand to his Refusal & Will he pursue his desperate Denial? No, he afterwards repented and went. But how came he by that Repentance? Why, it was wrapped up for him in the absolute Promise; and therefore notwithstanding he said, I will not, he afterwards repented and went. By this Parable, Jesus Christ sets forth the obstinacy of the Simers of the World, as touching their coming to him; they will not come, the threatned, yea, the Life be offered them upon condition of coming.

But now, when Shall-come, the Absolute Promise of God, comes to be sulfilled upon them; then they come; because by that Promise a Cure is provided against the Rebellion of their Wills: Thy People shall be willing in the day of thy power, Pfal. 110. 3. Thy People, What People? Why, the reople that thy Father hath given thee. The Obstinacy and Plague that is in the Will of that People, shall be taken away, and they shall be made wishing; Shall-come will make them

willing to come to thee.

0

r

e

h-

le

.

m e-

j-

it

aft

ed

er

if

11-

Ne

ee,

(if

ley

90

we

hat

all

ure

Will

will

ad.

him

bat

He that had seen Paul in the midst of his Outrages against Christ, his Gospel, and People, would hardly have thought that he would ever have been a follower of Jesus Christ, especially since he went not against his Conscience in perfecuting of them. He thought verily that he ought to do what he did. But we may see what Shall come can do, when it comes to be fulfilled upon the Soul of a Rebellious Sinner; he was a chosen Vessel, given by the Father to the San and now the time being come that Shall come was to take him in hand, behold he is overmastered, assonished, and with trembling and reverence, in a moment becomes willing to

be obedient to the heavenly Call, Acts. 9. And were not they far gone (that you read of, Acts 2.) who had their Hands and Hearts in the Murther of the Son of God; and to shew their refolvedness never to repent of that horrid Fact. faid, His Blood be on us and our Children? But must their Obstinacy rule? Must they be bound to their own Ruine, by the Rebellion of their flubborn Wills: No, not Those of These the Father gave to Chrift; wherefore at the times ap. . pointed, Shall come breaks in among them; the absolute Promise takes them in hand; and then they come indeed, crying out to Peter, and the rest of the Apostles, Men and Brethren, what shall we do? No Stubbornnels of Man's Will can fland, when God hath absolutely said the contrary; Shall-come can make them come as Doves to their Windows, that had afore refolved never to come to him.

The Lord spake unto Manaset, and to his People (by the Prophets) but would he hear? No, he would not: But shall Manaset come off thus? No, he shall not. Therefore, he being also of those whom the Father had given to the Son, and so falling within the bounds and reach of shall come; at last shall come takes him in hand, and then he comes indeed: He comes bowing and bending; he humbles himself greatly, and made Supplication to the Lord, and prayed unto him, and he was intreated of him, and had Mercy upon him, 2 Chron, 3. 33.

The Thief upon the Cross, at first, did rail with his fellow, upon Jesus Christ; but he was one that the Father had given to him, and therefore, shall come must handle him and his rebellions Will. And behold, so soon as he is dealt withal, by vertue of that Absolute Promise, how soon he buckleth, leaves his railing, falls to supplicating of the Son of God for Mercy, Lord,

faith

b

I

if

C

0

th

a

T

b

in

ne

th

th

I-

to

in

faith he, remember me when thou comest into thy Kingdom, Matt. 27. 44 Luke 23. 40, 41, 42.

Object. 4. They shall come, fay you, but how if they be blind, and fee not the way? for some are kept off from Christ, not only by the Obstinacy of their Will, but by the Blindness of their Mind: Now, if they be blind, how shall they come?

Answ: This Question is not, Are they blind? but, Are they within the reach and power of Shall-come? If so, that Christ that said, They shall come, will find them Eyes, or a Guide, or both, to bring them to himself. Must, is for the King: If they shall come, they shall come; no Impediment shall hinder:

The Thessalonians darkness did not hinder them from being the Children of Light; I am come, said Christ, that they that see not, might see. And if he saith, See ye blind that have Eyes; Who shall hinder it? Eph. 5.8. John 9.39. Isa. 39.18.

Chap. 43. 8.

of,

the

eir

act,

But

ind

eir

72-

ap.

the

en

he

all

ıd,

y;

eir

his

r?

me

ng

be

ch

in

nes at-

nd

m,

ail

785

.6-

li-

alt

W

IP-

do

th

This Promise therefore is, as I said, a Bigbellied Promise, having in the Bowels of it, all things that shall occur to the compleat sussiling of it self: They shall come. But 'tis objected, that they are blind: Well, Shall-come is still the same, and continueth to say, They shall come to me: Therefore he saith again, I will bring the Blind by a way that they know not; I will lead them in Paths that they know not. I will make Darkness Light before them, and crooked things strait; these things will I do unto them, and not for sake them, Isa. 42. 16.

Mark, I will bring them, though they be blind; I will bring them by a way they know not; I will, I will; and therefore, they shall come

to me.

Object. 5. But how if they have exceeded many in Sin, and so made themselves far more abominable?

be obedient to the heavenly Call, Acts. o. And were not they far gone (that you read of Acts 2:) who had their Hands and Hearts in the Murther of the Son of God; and to shew their resolvedness never to repent of that horrid Fact, said, His Blood be on us and our Children? But must their Obstinacy rule? Must they be bound to their own Ruine, by the Rebellion of their flubborn Wills: No, not Those of These the Father gave to Chrift; wherefore at the times ap. pointed, Shall come breaks in among them; the absolute Promise takes them in hand; and then they come indeed, crying out to Peter, and the rest of the Apostles, Men and Brethren, what shall we do? No Stubbornnels of Man's Will can fland, when God hath absolutely said the contrary; Shall-come can make them come as Doves to their Windows, that had afore refolved never to come to him.

The Lord spake unto Manasseh, and to his People (by the Prophets) but would he hear? No, he would not: But shall Manasseh come off thus? No, he shall not. Therefore, he being also of those whom the Father had given to the Son, and so falling within the bounds and reach of shall come; at last shall come takes him in hand, and then he comes indeed: He comes bowing and bending; he humbles himself greatly, and made Supplication to the Lord, and prayed unto him, and he was intreated of him, and had Mercy upon him, 2 Chron, 3.33.

The Thief spon the Cross, at first, did rail with his fellow, upon Jesus Christ; but he was one chat the Father had given to him, and therefore, shall come must handle him and his rebellions Will. And behold, so soon as he is dealt withal, by vertue of that Absolute Promise, how soon he buckleth, leaves his railing, falls to supplicating of the Son of God for Mercy, Lord,

faith

I

ir

faith he, remember me when thou comest into thy Kingdom, Matt. 27. 44 Luke 23. 40, 41, 42.

of,

heir

act.

But

und heir

Pa-

ap.

hen

the

nd,

ry;

neir

his

ar?

me

ing

the

ach

in

nes eat-

and

m,

rail

Was

relli-

alt

WO

up-

ras

ith

Object. 4. They shall come, say you, but how if they be blind, and see not the way? for some are kept off from Christ, not only by the Obstinacy of their Will, but by the Blindness of their Mind: Now, if they be blind, how shall they come?

Anfw: This Question is not, Are they blind? but, Are they within the reach and power of Shall come? If so, that Christ that said, They shall come, will find them Eyes, or a Guide, or both, to bring them to himself. Must, is for the King: If they shall come, they shall come; no Impediment shall hinder:

The Thessalonians darkness did not hinder them from being the Children of Light; I am come, said Christ, that they that see not, might see: And if he saith, See ye blind that have Eyes; Who shall hinder it? Eph. 5. 8. John 9. 39. Isa. 39. 18.

Chap. 43. 8.

This Promise therefore is, as I said, a Bigbellied Promise, having in the Bowels of it, all things that shall occur to the compleat sulfilling of it self: They shall come. But 'tis objected, that they are blind: Well, Shall-come is still the same, and continueth to say, They shall come to me: Therefore he saith again, I will bring the Blind by a way that they know not; I will lead them in Paths that they know not. I will make Darkness Light before them, and crooked things strait; these things will I do unto them, and not for sake them, Isa. 42. 16.

Mark, I will bring them, though they be blind; I will bring them by a way they know not; I will, I will; and therefore, they shall come to me.

Object. 5. But how if they have exceeded many in Sin, and so made themselves far more abominable?

minable? They are the Ring-leading Sinners h

the Country, the Town, or Family.

Anfw. What then? Shall that hinder the Execution of Shall-come? It is not Transgreffions por Sins, nor all their Transgressions in all their Sins (if they, by the Father, are given to Christ to fave them) that shall hinder this Promise, that it should not be fulfilled upon them: In those days, and at that time, faith the Lords the Iniquities of Ifrael shall be fought for, and not be found, Fer. 32. 30. Not that they had none: (for they abounded in Transgression, a Chron. 39. 9. Ezek. 16. 48.) but God would pardon, cover, hide, and put them away, by virtue of his Absolute Promise, by which they are given to Christ to fave them: And I will cleanse them from all their Iniquity, whereby they have finned against me; and I will pardon all their Iniquity, whereby they have transgreffed against me. And it hall be to me for a Name of Joy, a Praife, and an Honour before all the Nations of the Earth, which shall hear of all the good I do unto them; and they shall fear and tremble for all the Goodness, and all the Prosperity, that I procure to it, Fer. 33. 8, 9.

Object. 6. But how if they have not Paith and

Repentance? How shall they come then?

Answ. Why, he that saith, they shall come, shall he not make it out? If they shall come, they shall come; and he that hath said, they shall come, if Faith and Repentance be the way to come, as indeed they are, then Faith and Repentance shall be given to them; for Shall-come must be fulfilled on them.

First, Faith shall be given them; I will also leave in the midst of thee an afflisted and poor People, and they shall trust in the Name of the Lord. There shall be a Root of fest, and he shall rise to reign over the Gentiles; and in

hia

to Jefus Christ.

him shall the Gentiles truft, Zeph. 3. 12. Rom-

15. 12.

Exe.

ons

heir

brift

that

bose

Ini-

t be

me;

ron.

co-

his

to

em

red

ity,

nd

nd

th.

n;

d.

it,

Secondly, They shall have Repentance: He is exalted to give Repentance; They shall come Weeping, and seeking the Lord their God: And again, with Weeping and Supplication will I lead

them, Acts 5. 30, 31. Jer. 31.9.

I told you before, that an absolute Promise hath all conditional ones in the Belly of it, and also Provision to answer all those Qualifications that they propound to him that seeketh for their Benefit: And it must be so; for if Shall come be an absolute Promise, as indeed it is, then it must be suffilled upon every of those concerned there in. I say, it must be suffilled, if God can by Grace, and his absolute Will, suffil it: Besides, since Coming and Believing is all one (according to John 6. 35.) He that cometh to me shall never hunger, and he that believeth in me shall never

shirft.

Then, when he faith, they Shall come, tis as much as to fay, they Shall believe, and confequently Repent, to the faving of the Soul. So then the present want of Faith and Repentance. cannot make this Promife of God of none effect; because that this Promise hath in it, to give what others call for and expect. I will give them an Heart, I will give them my Spirit, I will give them Repentance, I will give them Faith. Mark these words! If any Man be in Christ, he is a new Creature. But how came he to be a new Creature, fince none can create but God? Why; God indeed doth make them new Creatures. Behold, faith he, I make all things new. And hence then it follows, even after he had said, they are New Creatures; And all things are of God's that is, all this new Creation standeth in the feveral Operations, and special Workings of the Spirit of Grace, who is God, 2 Cor. 5. 17, 18. Objet.

minable? They are the Ring-leading Sinners h

the Country, the Town, or Family.

Anjw. What then? Shall that hinder the Execution of Shall-come? It is not Transgressions. nor Sins, nor all their Transgressions in all their Sins (if they, by the Father, are given to Chrift to fave them) that shall hinder this Promise, that it should not be fulfilled upon them: In those days, and at that time, faith the Lord, the Iniquities of Ifrael shall be fought for, and not be found, Jer. 32. 30. Not that they had none; (for they abounded in Transgression, 2 Chron, 30. 9. Ezek. 16. 48.) but God would pardon, cover, hide, and put them away, by virtue of his Absolute Promise, by which they are given to Christ to fave them: And I will cleanse them from all their Iniquity, whereby they have finned against me; and I will pardon all their Iniquity, whereby they have transgreffed against me. And it hall be to me for a Name of Joy, a Praife, and an Honour before all the Nations of the Earth, which shall hear of all the good I do unto them; and they shall fear and tremble for all the Goodness, and all the Prosperity, that I procure to it, Fer. 33. 8, 9.

Object. 6. But how if they have not Paith and

Repentance? How shall they come then?

Answ. Why, he that faith, they shall come, shall he not make it out? If they shall come, they shall come; and he that hath said, they shall come, if Faith and Repentance be the way to come, as indeed they are, then Faith and Repentance shall be given to them; for Shall-come must be fulfilled on them.

First, Faith shall be given them; I will also leave in the midst of thee an afflisted and poor People, and they shall trust in the Name of the Lord. There shall be a Root of Jesse, and he shall rise to reign over the Gentiles; and in

hin

Object.

him shall the Gentiles truft, Zeph. 3. 12. Rom-

Secondly, They shall have Repentance: He is exalted to give Repentance; They shall come Weeping, and seeking the Lord their God: And again, with Weeping and Supplication will I lead

them, Acts 5. 30, 31. Jer. 31.9.

Exe.

tions

their

brift

that

hose

Inj-

ot be

one;

ron.

CO-

fhis

to :

em

ned

ity,

ind

ind

th,

m;

od.

it,

nd

te,

I rold you before, that an absolute Promise hath all conditional ones in the Belly of it, and also Provision to answer all those Qualifications that they propound to him that seeketh for their Benefit: And it must be so; for if Shall come be an absolute Promise, as indeed it is, then it must be suffilled upon every of those concerned therein. I say, it must be suffilled, if God can by Grace, and his absolute Will, suffil it: Besides, since Coming and Believing is all one (according to John 6.35.) He that cometh to me shall never hunger, and he that believeth in me shall never thirst.

Then, when he faith, they Shall come, 'tis as much as to fay, they Shall believe, and confequently Repent, to the faving of the Soul. then the present want of Faith and Repentance. cannot make this Promife of God of none effect; because that this Promise hath in it, to give what others call for and expect. I will give them an Heart, I will give them my Spirit, I will give them Repentance, I will give them Faith. Mark these words! If any Man be in Christ, he is a new Creature. But how came he to be a new Creature, fince none can create but God? Why: God indeed doth make them new Creatures. Behold, faith he, I make all things new. And hence then it follows, even after he had faid, they are New Creatures; And all things are of God; that is, all this new Creation standeth in the feveral Operations, and special Workings of the Spirit of Grace, who is God, 2 Cor. 5. 17, 18.

Object. 7. But how shall they escape all those dangerous and damnable Opinions, that like Rocks and Quick-sands, are in the way in which

Chi

fait

the

abl

to

rig

101)

on

th

E

fa

to

t

ti

they are going?

Anjw. Indeed, this Age is an Age of Errors, if ever there was an Age of Errors in the World; but yet the Gift of the Father, laid claim to by the Son in the Text, must needs escape them, and in conclusion come to him. There are a company of Shall-comes in the Bible that doth secure them. Not but that they may be assaulted by them; yea, and also for the time, intangled and detained by them from the Bishop of their Souls; but these Shall comes will break those Chains and Fetters, that those given to Christ are intangled in, and they Shall come, because he hath said, they shall come to him.

Indeed, Errors are like that Whore, of whom you read in the *Proverbs*, that fitteth in her Seat in the High Places of the City, To call Passengers who go right on their way, (Prov. 9. 13, 14, 15, 16.) But the Persons, as I said, that by the Father are given to the Son to save them, are sit one time or other, to be secured by Shall come.

to me:

And therefore, of such it is said, God will guide them with his Eye, with his Counsel, by his Spirit, and that in the way of Peace; by the Springs of Water, and into all Truth, Psalm 32.8. Psalm 73. 24. John 16. 13. Luke 1. 79. If a. 47. 10. So then, he that hath such a Guide, (and all that the Father giveth to Christ, shall have it) he shall escape those Dangers, he shall not err in the way; yea, though he be a Fool, he shall not err therein, (Isa. 35.) for of every such an one it is said, Thine Ears shall hear a Word behind thee, saying, This is the Way, walk in it, when ye turn to the Right Hand, and when ye turn to the Lest, Isa. 30. 21.

There were Thieves and Robbers before Christ's coming, as there are also now: But,

faith he, The Sheep did not hear them.

And why did they not hear them, but because they were under the Power of Shall-come; that absolute Promise, that had the Grace in it self to bestow upon them, as could make them able rightly to distinguish of Voices, My Sheep hear my Voice: But how came they to hear it? Why, to them it is given to know and to hear, and that distinguishingly, John 10.8, 16. Chap.5.25. Eph. 5. 14.

Farther, The very plain Sentence of the Text, makes provision against all these things; for, saith it, All that the Father giveth me, shall come to me; that is, shall not be stopped, or be allured, to take up any where short of Me; nor shall they

turn afide, to abide with any befide's Me.

Shall come (to Me.)

To me! By these words there is farther insinuated (though not expressed) a double Cause of their coming to him.

First, There is in Christ a fulness of All-Infficiency of that, even of all that which is needful

to make us happy.

Secondly, Those that indeed come to him, do therefore come to him, that they may receive it

at his Hand.

hofe

like

hich

ors,

ild;

by

em,

e a

oth

ted

led

eir

Me

re

th

m

er

VI.

e

e

For the first of these, There is in Christ a sulness of All-sufficiency of all that, even of all that which is needful to make us happy. Hence it is said, For it pleased the Father, that in him should all sulness dwell. And again, Of his sulness, we have all received, and Grace for Grace, Col. 1. 19. John 1. 16. It is also said of him, that his Riches is unsearchable, The unsearchable Riches of Christ, Eph. 3.8. Hear what he saith of himself, Riches and Honour are with Me, even durable Riches and Righteousness: My

C 5

Fruit

Fruit is better than Gold; yea, than fine Gold; and My Revenue than choice Silver: I lead in the way of Righteousness, in the midst of the Paths of Judgment, that I may cause them that love Me to inherit Substance. And I will fill their Treasures, Prov. 18. 19, 20, 21.

This in general. But more particularly :

First, There is that Light in Christ, that is fulficient to lead them out of, and from, all that Darkness, in the midst of which, all others, but them that come to him, flumble, and fall, and perish; I am the Light of the World, saith he; he that followeth Me, shall not abide in Darkness, but shall have the Light of Life, John 8. 12. Man by Nature is in Darkness, and walketh in Darkness, and knows not whither he goes, for Darkness hath blinded his Eyes; neither can any thing, but Jesus Christ, lead Men out of this Dark. ness: Natural Conscience cannot do it; the Ten Commandments, though in the Heart of Man, This Prerogative belongs only to cannot do it. Feins Christ.

Secondly, There is Life in Christ, that is to be found no where else, John 5. 40. Life as a Principle in the Soul, by which it shall be acted and enabled to do that which, through him, is pleasing to God; He that believeth in, or cometh to Me, saith he, as the Scriptures have said, Out of his Belly shall flow Rivers of Living Water, John 7. 38. Without this Life a Man is dead, whether he be bad, or whether he be good; that is, good in his own, and other Mens esteem. There is no true and eternal Life, but what is in the Me that

speaketh in the Text.

There is also Life, for those that come to him, to be had by Faith in his Flesh and Blood; He that eateth Me, shall live by Me, John 6. 57.

And this is a Life against that Death that comes by the Guilt of Sin, and the Curse of the Law,

onder

under which all Men are, and for ever must be, unless they eat Me that speaks in the Text; Whose findeth Me, saith he, findeth Life; Deliverance from that Everlasting Death and Destruction, that without Me he shall be devoured by, Prov. 8.

Nothing is more desirable than Life, to him that hath in himself the Sentence of Condemnation; and here only is Life to be found: This Life, to wit, Eternal Life, this Life is in his Son; that is, in him that faith in the Text, All that the Father hath given Me, shall come to Me,

1. John 5. 10.

Gold;

of the

n that

their

s fuf-

that

but

i pe-

; he

nels,

Man

ark-

ick-

any

ark.

Fen

an,

to

be

in-

nd

a.

to

of

72

d

Ô

Thirdly, The Person speaking in the Text, is he alone by whom poor Sinners have Admittance to, and Acceptance with the Father, because of the Glory of his Righteousness, by, and in which, he presenteth them amiable and spotless in his Sight; neither is there any way besides him, so to come to the Father; I am the Way, says he, the Truth and the Life; no Man cometh to the Father, but by Me, John 14.6. All other Ways to. God are dead and damnable, the destroying Cherubims stand with slaming Swords, turning every way to keep all others from his Presence, (Gen. 3. 24.) I say, all others but them that come by him.

I am the Door, by Me, faith he, if any Man

enter in, he shall be faved, John 10. 1, 2.

The Person speaking in the Text is He, and only He, that can give stable and everlasting Peace, therefore, saith he, My Peace I give unto, you: My Peace, which is a Peace with God, Peace of Conscience, and that of an everlasting Duration. My Peace, Peace that cannot be matched, not as the World giveth, give I anto, you; for the World's Peace is but carnal, and transitory; but mine is Divine and Eternal, Hence it is called the Peace of God, that passeth all Understanding.

Fourthly, The Perion speaking in the Text, hath enough of all things truly spiritually good, to satisfie the desire of every longing Soul; And Jesus stood, and cryed, saying, If any Man Thirst, let him come unto Me and Drink. And to him that is a thirst, I will give of the Fountain of the Water of Life freely, John 7:37. Rev. 21.6.

Fifthly, With the Person speaking in the Text, is Power to persect and defend, and deliver those that come to him for safeguard, All power, saith he, in Heaven and Earth, are given to me, Matt.

28- 18.

Thus-might I multiply Inflances in this nature,

in abundance. But,

Sixthly, They that in Truth do come to him, do therefore come to him, that they may receive it at his hand. They come for Light, they come for Life, they come for Reconciliation with God; they also come for Peace, they come that their Souls may be fatisfied with Spiritual Good, and that they may be protested by him against all Spiritual and Eternal Damnation; and he alone is able to give them all this, to the filling of their loy to the full, as they also find when come to him.

This is evident.

First, From the plain Declaration of those that already are come to him; Being suffified by Faith, we have Peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ, by whom also we have access with boldness into this Grace, wherein we stand, and rejoyce in

hope of the Glory of God, Rom. s.

Secondly, 'Tis evident also, in that while they keep their Eyes upon him, they never desire to change him for another, or to add to themselves some other thing, together with him, to make up their Spiritual Joy; God forbid, said Paul, that I should glory, save in the Cross of our Lard Jesus Christ. Yea, and I account all things, but Jos,

for

fin

of

H

bi

R

d

U

t

or the excellency of the Knowledge of Christ Tefus my Lord, for whom I have fuffered the loss of all things; and do count them but Dung, that Imay win Christ, and be found in him: not having mine own Righteousness, which is of the Law, but that which is through the Faith of Chrift, the Righteousness which is of God by Faith, Phil.

d,

nd:

ft,

m

he.

t,

fe h

t.

2,

e

3. 7, 8, 9.
Thirdly, 'Tis evident also by their earnest. Defires, that others might be made partakers of their Bleffedness. Brethren, said Paul, My hearts. defire and prayer to God for Ifrael is, That' they might be faved; that is, that way that he expected to be faved himself: As he faith also to the Galatians, Brethren, faith he, I befeech you, be as I. am, for I am as yeare ; that is, I am a Sinner as ye are. Now I befeech you feek for Life, as I. am feeking of it; as who should fay, For there is a Sufficiency in the Lord Jefus both for me and VOU.

Fourthly, Tis evident also, by the triumph that fuch Men make over all their Enemies, both Bodily and Ghoftly: Now thanks be to God, faid Paul, who caufest us always to triumph in Jesus. And who wall separate us from the Love of Christ our Lord? And again, O Death, where is thy Sting? O Grave, where is thy Victory? The Sting of Death is Sin, and the Strength of Sin is the Law; but thanks be to God, who giveth us the Victory through our Lord Jefus Chrift, 2 Cor. 2. 14. Rom:

8.35. 1 Cor. 15. 55, 560

Fifthly,'Tisevident also, for that they are made by the Glory of that which they have found in him, to fuffer and endure what the Devil and Hell it felf hath, or could invent, as a means to feparate them from him. Again, Who shall separate us from the Love of Christ? Shall Tribulation, or Diffress, or Persecution, or Famine, or Nakednels, or Peril, or Sword, (asit is written, For thy,

fake

fake we are killed all the day long, we are accounted as Sheep for the Slaughter) Nay, in all these things we are more than Conquerors, thro' bim that loved us: For I am perswaded, that neither Death, nor Life, nor Angels, nor Principalities, nor Powers, nor things present, nor things to come, nor Heighth, nor Depth, nor any other Greature, shall be able to separate us from the Love

of God, which is in Chrift Jefus, Rom. 8.

Shall come (to Me.) O the Heart attracting Glory that is in Jesus Christ, (when he is discovered) to draw those to him that are given to him of the Father! Therefore those that came of old rendred this as the cause of their coming to him. And we beheld the Glory, as of the only begotten of the Father, John. 1. 14. And the reason why others come not, but perish in their Sins, is for want of a fight of his Glory. If our Gospel be hid, it is hid to them that are lost, in whom the God of this World hath blinded the minds of them that believeth not, less the Image of God, the Gospel of Christ, who is the Image of God,

should shine unto them, 2 Cor. 4.

There is therefore Heart-pulling Glory in Icfus Chrift, which when discovered, draws the Man to him: wherefore, by shall come to Me, Christ may mean, when his Glory is discovered, then they must come, then they shall come to Me. Therefore as the true Comers come with Weeping and Relenting, as being fenfible of their own Vileness; so again, it is said, that the Ransomed of the Lord shall return, and come to Zion, with Singing, and everlasting Joy upon their Heads; they shall obtain Joy and Gladness, and Sorrow and Sighing shall flie away: That is, at the fight of the Glory of that Grace, that shews it felf to them now, in the Face of our Lord Jesus Christ, and the Hopes that they may now have, of being with him in the heavenly Tabernacles. There-

bre it faith again, With Gladness and Rejoycing shall they be brought; they shall enter into the King's Palace, Ifa. 39. 10. ch. 51. 11. Pfal. 45.14.

There is therefore Heart attracting Glory in the Lord Jesus Christ; which, when discovered, Subjects the Heart to the Word, and makes us

come to him.

Call

LO,

ei•

li-

ge

er

ve

0-

d)

he

n-

n.

t-

on

15

el

ic

Of

of

n

ft

n.

Tis faid of Abraham, That when he dwelt in Mesopotamia, the God of Glory appeared unto him, (Acts 7. 2.) faying, Get thee out of thy Country. And what then? Why, away he went from his House and Friends, and all the World could Now, as the Pfalmift fays, Who is not flay him. the King of Glory? He answers, The Lord mighty in Battel. And who was that but he that spoiled Principalities and Powers, when he did hang on the Tree, triumphing over them thereon? And who was that, but Jesus Christ, even the Perfon speaking in the Text? Therefore he faith of Abraham, He saw his day; yea, saith he to the Jews, your Father Abraham rejoyced to fee my day, and he faw it, and was glad, Pfal. 24. 8. Col. 2. 14, 14. 7am. 1. 1. 7ohn 8 56.

Indeed the carnal Man fays (at least) in his Heart, Ifa. 53. 1, 2, 3. There is no Form or Comliness in Christ, and when we shall see him, There is no Beauty that we should defire him; but he lies: This he speaks, as having never feen him. But they that fland in his Word, by the help of his Holy-Spirit, they will tell you other things. But we, fay they, all with open Pace, beholding, as in a Glass, the Glory of the Lord, are changed into the fame Image, from Glory to Glory, 2 Cor. 3. 17, 18. They fee Glory in his Person, Glory in his Undertakings, Glory in the Merit of his Blood, and Glory in the Perfection of his Righteousness; yea, Heart-affecting, Heart-sweeten-

ing, and Heart-changing Glory!

Indeed his Glory is veiled, and cannot be feen.

but as discovered by the Father, (Mat. 11. 27.) It is veiled with Flesh, with Meanness of Descent from the Flesh, and with that Ignominy and Shame that attended him in the Flesh; but they that can, in God's Light, see through these things, they shall see Glory in him; yea, such Glory as

will draw and pull their Hearts unto him.

Mofes was the adopted Son of Pharaoh's Daughter; and, for ought I know, had been King at laft, had he then conformed to the present Vanities that was there at Court; but he could not, he would not do it: Why? what was the matter? Why, he saw more in the Worst of Christ (bear with the Expression) than he saw in the Best of all the treasures of the Land of Egypt. He refused to be called the Son of Pharaoh's Daughter; chufing rather to fuffer Affliction with the People of God, than to enjoy the pleatures of Sin for a feason: Esteeming the reproach of Christ, greater Riches than the treasures in Egypt; for he had respect to the Recompence of Reward. He forfook Egypt, not fearing the Wrath of the King: But what emboldned him thus to do? Why, he endured; for he had a fight of the Person speaking in the Text: He endured as feeing him who is invisible. But I say, Would a fight of Jesus have thus taken away Moses's Heart from a Crown, and a Kingdom, &c. had he not by that fight seen more in Him, than was to be seen in them? Heb. 11. 24, 25, 26.

Therefore, when he faith, shall come to Me, he means, they shall have a Discovery of the Glory of the Grace that is in him: and the Beauty and Glory of that is of such Vertue, that it constraineth, and forceth with that blessed Violence, the

Hearts of those that are given to him.

Moses, of whom we spake before, was no Child when he was thus taken with the beauteous Glory of his Lord: He was Forty Years old, and so con-

fequently *

fu

fequently was able, being a Man of that Wisdom and Opportunity as he was, to make the best judgment of the things, and of the goodness of them that was before him in the Land of Egypt. But he, even he it was, that fet that low effeem upon the Glory of Egypt, as to count it not worth the medling with, when he had a fight of this Lord Jesus Christ. This wicked World thinks, that the Fancies of a Heaven, and a Happiness hereafter, may ferve well enough to take the Heart of fuch as either have not the Worlds good things to delight in; or that are Fools, and know not how to delight themselves therein: But let them know again, that we have had Men of all Ranks and Qualities, that have been taken with the Glory of the Lord Jesus, and have lest all to follow him : As, Abel, Seth, Enoch, Noah, Abraham, Isaac, Jacob, Moses, Samuel, David, Solomon; and who not, that had either Wit, or Grace, to favour heavenly things? Indeed, none can fland off from Him, nor any longer out against Him, to whom he reveals the Glory of his Grace.

And him that cometh to me (I will in no

wise cast out) By these Words our Lord Jesus doth set forth (yet more amply) the great Goodness of his Nature towards the coming Sinner. Before he faid, They shall come; and he declareth, That with Heart and Affections he will receive them. But by the way, let me speak one word or two, to the feeming Conditionality of this Promife, with which now I have to do. And him that cometh tome, I will in no wife cast out. Where it is evident (may some say) that Christ's Receiving us to Mercy, depends upon our coming, and fo our Salvation by Christ is conditional: If we come, we shall be received; if not, we shall not; for that is fully intimated by the words. The Promise of Reception is only to him that cometh: And him that

that cometh. I answer, that the Coming in these words mentioned, as a condition of being Received to Life, is that which is promised, yea, concluded to be Effected in us by the Promise going before. In those latter words, coming to Christ is implicitly required of us; and in the words before, that Grace that can make them come, is positively promised to us. All that the Father giveth me, shall come to me; and him that cometh to me, I will in no wise cast out thence. We come to Christ, because it is said, We shall come; because it is given to us to come: So that the Condition which is expressed by Christ in these latter words, is absolutely promised in the words before. And indeed, the coming here intended, is nothing else but the Effect of shall come to me, They shall come, and I will not cast them out.

(And him that cometh)

He faith not, and him that is come, but him that cometh.

To speak to these Words,

1. In General.

2. More particularly.

In General: They juggeft unto us these Four

things;

First, That Jesus Christ doth build upon it, that since the Pather gave his People to him, they shall be enabled to come unto him. And him that cometh: As who should say, I know that since they are given to me, they shall be enabled to come unto me. He saith not, If they come, or I suppose they will come; but, and him that cometh. By these words therefore he shews us, that he addresseth himself to the receiving of them whom the Father gave to him, to save them: I say, he addresseth himself, or prepareth himself to receive them: By which, as I said, he concludeth or buildeth upon it, that they shall indeed come to him. He looketh that the Pather should bring them into his Bosom.

ords

, 15

her

icth

me

be-

on-

tet

be-

, is

me.

nim

dac

hat

all

m-

rey

nn.

ofe

By

ef-

Fa-

ď.

m:

IP-

ok-

his

m,

and

Bosom, and so stands ready to embrace them. Secondly, Christ also suggesteth by these Words. that he very well knoweth who are given to him : not by their coming to him, but by their being gi-All that the Father giveth me, shall ven to him. come to me; and him that cometh, &c. This him he knoweth to be one of them that the Pather hath given him; and therefore be receiveth him, even because the Father hath given him to him, John 10. I know my Sheep, faith he: Not only those that already have knowledge of him ; but those too, that yet are ignorant of him. Other Sheep have I faid he, that are not of this fold: Not of the Jewif Church; but those that lie in their Sins, even the rude and barbarous Gemiles. Therefore, when Paul was afraid to Ray at Govinth, from a supposition that some Mischief might befall him there; Be not afraid (faid the Lord Jefus to him) but speak, and hold not thy peace, for I have much People in this City, John 10. 16. Alls 18. 9, 10. The People that the Lord here fpeaks of, were not at this time accounted his, by reason of a work of Conversion that already had passed upon them, but by virtue of the Gift of the Father for he had given them unto him: Therefore was Paul to flay here, to speak the Word of the Lord to them, that by his speaking, the Holy Ghoft might effectually work over their Souls, to the caufing them to come to him, who was also ready with Heart and Soul to receive them.

Thirdly, Christ by these Words also suggesteth, That no more come unto him than indeed are given him of the Father: For the him in this place is one of the All that by Christ was mentioned before. All that the Father givethme, shall come to me; and every him of that All, I will in no wise cast out. This the Apost le infinuateth, where he saith, He gave some Apost les, and some Prophets, and some Evangelists, and some Pastors

and Teachers; for the perfecting of the Saints for the Work of the Ministry, for the edifying of the Body of Christ: Till we all come in the Unity of Faith, and of the Knowledge of the Son of God. unto a perfect Man, unto the measure of the Stature of the Fulnels of Chrift, Ephel. 4. 11, 12, 13.

Mark, as in the Text, fo here he speaketh of All : Until we All come We All! All who ? Doubtless, All that the Father giveth to Christ. This is farther infinuated, because he calleth this All The Body of Christ, the Measure of the Stature of the Fulness of Christ: By which he means, the Universal Number given, to wit, The true Elect Church; which is faid to be his Body

and Fulnels, Ephel. 1. 22, 23.

Fourthly, Chrift Jefus by these words farther fuggefreth, that he is well content with this Gift of the Father to him, All that the Father giveth me, shall come to me; and him that cometh to me, I will in no wife cast out. I will heartily, willingly, & with great content of mind receive him.

They shew us also, That Christ's Love in receiving is as large as the Father's Love in giving. and no larger. Hence he thanks him for his gift; and also thanks him for hiding of him, and his things from the rest of the Wicked, Mat. 11.25.

Luke 10. 21.

But Secondly, and more particularly, And (him) that cometh. And (bim!) This word him; by it Christ looketh back to the gift of the Father, not only in the lump, and whole of the gift; but to the every him of that Lump. As who should fay, I do not only accept of the gift of my Father in general, but have a special regard to every of them in particular; and will fecure not only some, or the greatest part, but every him, every dust: Not an Hoof of all shall be loft, or left behind. And indeed, in this he consenteth to his Father's Will; which is, That of All that he hath given him,

ing 2 pa atth COIL the Riv

him

A

the I

gati Hei hia dre

Qu the the foli the of

not IC I Pa thi Pr

> tha ar ar fo Li an to

fit by 25 an th

W

١

f

S

him, he should lose Nothing, John, 6. 39:
And him) Christ Jesus also, by his thus dividing the Gift of his Pather into hims, and by his speaking of them in the singular Number, shews, what a particular Work shall be wrought in each one, at the time appointed of the Father. And it shall come to pass in that Day, saith the Prophet, that the Lord shall beat off from the Channel of the River, to the Stream of Egypt; and ye shall be gathered one by one, O ye Children of Israel. Here are the hims one by one to be gathered to him by the Father, Isa. 27. 12.

He shews also hereby, that no Lineage, Kindred, or Relation, can at all be profited by any Gutward or Carnal Union, with the Person that the Father hath given to Christ. 'Tis only him, the given him, the coming him, that he intends absolutely to secure. Men make a great ado with the Children of Believers! But if the Child of the Believer is not the him concerned, in this absolute Promise, it is not these Mens great cry; nor yet what the Parent or Child can do, that can interest him in this Promise of the Lord Christ; this absolute

And him) There are divers forts of Persons, that the Father hath given to Jesus Christ; they are not all of one Rank, of one Quality. Some are High, some Low; some are Wise, some Fools; some are more civil, and complying with the Law; some more prophane, and averse to him and his Gospel. Now, since those that are given to him, are in some sense so diverse; and again, since he yet saith, And him that cometh, So. He by that doth give us to understand, that he is not as Men, for Picking and Chusing, to take a Best, and leave a Worst, but he is for him that the Father hath given him, and that cometh to him. He will not alter or change it; a Good for a Bad, or

a Bad for a Good, (Lev. 27. 9, 10.) But will take him as he is, and will fave his Soul.

There is many a fad Wretch given by the Falther to Jesus christ; but not one of them all is

despised or slighted by him.

It is faid of those that the Father hath given to Christ, that they have done worse than the Heathen; that they were Murtherers, Thieves, Drunkards, Unclean Persons, and what not? But he has received them, washed them, and saved them. A fit Emblem of this sort, is that wretched Instance mentioned in the Sixteenth of Ezekiel, that was cast out in a stinking Condition, that no Eye pitied, to do any of the things there mentioned unto it, or to have Compassion apon it: No Eye, but his that speaketh in the Text.

And bim. Let him be as Red as Blood, let him be as Red as Crimfon: Some Men are Bloodred Sinners, Crimfon Sinners, Sinners of a double Dye; dip'd and dip'd again, before they come to Jesus Christ. Art thou that readest these Lines, fuch a one? Speak out Man; Art thou fuch an one? And art thou now coming to fefus Christ for the Mercy of Justification, that thou mighteft be made white in his Blood, and be covered with his Righteoufnels? Fear not; for as much as this thy coming betokeneth, that thou art of the Number of them that the Father bath given to Chrift, fo he will in no wife caft thee out. Come now, faith Christ, and let us reason together; though your Sins be as Scarlet, they shall be as white as Snow; though they be as Red as Crimfon, they had be as Wool, Ifa. 1.18.

And him.] There was many a strange him came to Jesus Christ, in the days of his Flesh; but he received them all, without turning any away. Speaking unto them of the Kingdom of God, and healing such as had need of healing, Luke 9. 11.

chap

DI

(a)

So

me fai

Di

fu

tha

H

my

24

ing

the

fef

19

ch.

pul

of:

W

Ev

en

he

5,

br

at

th

ii-

gs

on

he

let

d-

u-

ey

ou

us

OU

-0:

as

irt

th

ee

10-

all

AS

im

ay.

11.

p. 4.40. These words, and him, are therewords to be wondred at : That not one of nem, who by virtue of the Father's Gift, and frawing, are coming to Jesus Christ; I say, that not one of them, whatever they have been should erejected, or fet by, but admitted to a mare in his laving Grace. 'Tis faid in Luke, that the People wondred at the Gracious Words that proexeded out of his Mouth, Lake 4. 22. Now this is one of his Gracious Words; these Words are like Drops of Honey, as it is faid, Prov. 16. 24. Pleafant Words are as an Honey-comb, sweet to the Soul, and Health to the Bones. These are Gracious words indeed, even as full, as a faithful, and a merciful High-Priest could speak them. Luther faith, When Christ Speaketh, he hath a Mouth as wide as Heaven and Earth: That is, to speak fully to the encouragement of every finful him that is coming to Jefus Christ. And that this Word is certain, hear how himself confirms it : Heaven and Earth, faith he, shall pass away; but my word shall not pais away, Ifa. 62. 1. Mat. 24. 35.

It is also confirmed by the Testimony of the sour Evangelists, who gave faithful relation of his loving reception of all forts of Coming Sinners, whether they were Publicans, Harlots, Thieves, possessed of Devils, Bedlams, and what not; Luke 19. 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8. Mat. 21. 21. Luke 15. 3 ch. 23. 41, 42. Mark 19. 9. ch. 5. 1, 2, 3, to 9.

This then shews us,

First, The greatness of the Merits of Christ.
Secondly, The willingness of his Heart, to impute them for Life to the great, if coming Sinners.

First, This shews us the greatness of the Merits of Christ; for it must not be supposed, that his Words are bigger than his Worthiness. He is knong to execute: He can Do, as well as Speak. Hecan do exceeding abundantly more than we

can ask or think, even to the uttermoft, and outfide of his Word, (Ephef. 3.20.)

Now then, fince he concludeth any coming him: it must be concluded, that he can fave to the utter-

God

unto

906

C

the !

fo th

Mer

any

that

the

nite

aio

COL

tho

int

all,

tho

the

ther

Wo

it h

Bro

ther

1 K

Tef

thy

the

it,

the

L

be

Fai

Ca

fur

off

most Sin, any coming to him

Do you think, I fay, that the Lord Jefus did not think before he spake? He speaks all in Righteoufness, and therefore by his Word we are to

judge how mighty he is to fave, Ifa. 63. 1.

He speaketh in Righteousnels, in very Faithfulness, when he began to build his bleffed Gospel-Fabrick; the Text, it was for that, he had first fate down, and counted the cost; and for that he knew he was able to finish! What, Lord, Any him! Any him that cometh to thee! This is a Christ worth looking after, this is a Christ worth coming to.

This then should learn us diligently to consider the natural force of every Word of God; and to judge of Chrift's Ability to fave, not by our Sins, or by our shallow apprehensions of his Grace; but by his Word, which is the true Measure of Grace.

And if we do not judge thus, we shall dishonour his Grace, lofe the benefit of his Word, and need. lefly fright our felves into many Difcouragements, though coming to Jefus Christ. Him, Any him that cometh, hath lufficient from this Word of Christ to feed himself with Hopes of Salvation, As thou art therefore coming, O thou coming Sinner, judge thou, whether Christ can fave thee, by the true fenfe of his Words: Judge, coming Sinner, of the efficacy of his Blood, of the perfection of his Righteoufnels, and of the prevalency of his Intercession, by his Word. And him, faith he, that cometh to me, I will in no wife cast out. In no wife, that is, for no fin: judge therefore by his Word, how able he is to fave thee . It is faid of God's Sayings to the Children of Israel, There failed not ought of any good thing which the Lord had spoken to the House of Israel; all time to pass. And again, Not one thing hath filed of all the good things which the Lord your god spoke concerning you, all are come to pass mro you; and not one thing hath failed thereof, Johna 21, 45. Chap. 23, 14.

r-

ot

e-

to

11-

1-

it

he

ny

th

er

15.

ut ce.

ur

d.

ts,

m

of

A.

ng

ee,

ng

e-

cy

ith

at.

by

15

El,

ch

Tobua 21. 45. Chap. 23. 14. Coming Sinner, what Promife thou findeft in he Word of Chrift, frain it whither thou canft, to thou doft not corrupt it, and his Blood and Merits will answer all, what the Word faith, or any true Consequence that is drawn therefrom, that we may boldly venture upon: As here in the Text, he faith, And Him that cometh, indefinitely; without the least Intimation of the Rejedion of any, though never fo great, if he be a coming Sinner. Take it then for granted, that thou, whoever thou art, if coming, art intended in these words; neither shall it injure Christ ar all, if, as Benhadad's Servants ferved Ahab thou shalt catch him at his word. Now, saith the Text, the Man did diligently observe, whether any thing would come from him, to wit, any Word of Grace; and did hastily catch it. And it happened, that Ahab had called Benhadad his Brother. The Men replied therefore, Thy Brother Benhadad! catching him at his words 1 Kings 20. 33. Sinner, coming Sinner, ferve. Jefus Christ thus, and he will take it kindly at thy hands. When he, in his Argument, called the Canaanitish Woman Dog, she carch'd him at it, and said, Truth, Lord, yet the Dogs eat of the Crumbs that fall from their Master's Table. I fay, the catch'd him thus in his words, and he took it kindly, faying, O Woman, great is thy Faith, be it unto thee even as thou wilt, Matt. 15.26. Catch him, coming Sinner, catch him in his words, forely he will take it kindly, and will not be offended at thee.

Secondly, The other thing that I told you, shewed from these words, is this, The willing ness of Christ's Heart, to impute his Mercies for Life, to the great, if coming Sinner. And him that cometh to me, I will in no wife cast out.

lon

dee

hav

the

ec

mor

WO

rag

to I

POI

gre

mo

cep

Me

An

tha

afre

wh

me

COD

15 C

wh

but

tag

in

hin

tha

at a

Pr

L

the

bef

Ba

The awakening coming Sinner doth not fo eafily queftion the Power of Chrift, as his Willingness to save him. Lord, if thou wilt, thou canft, faid one, Mark 1. 40. He did not put the If upon his Power, but upon his Will: He concluded he could, but he was not fully perfuaded that he would. But we have the fame ground to believe he will, as we have to believe he can; and indeed, ground for both, is the Word of God. If he was not willing, Why did he promise? Why did he say, he would receive the coming Sinner? Coming Sinner, take notice of this; we use to plead Practices with Men, and why not with God likewise? I am sure we have no more ground for one than the other, for we have to plead the Promife of a faithful God. Facob took him there: Thou saidst, said he, I will surely do thee good, Gen. 32. 12. For, from this Promife he concluded, that it followed in reason, He must be willing.

The Text also gives some ground for us to draw the same Conclusion. And he that comesh to me, I will in no wife cast out. Here is his Willingness afferted, as well as his Power suggested. It is worth your Observation, that Abraham's Faith consider'd rather God's Power than his Willingness; that is, he drew his Conclusion, I shall have a Child, from the Power that was in God, to sulfil the Promise to him; for he concluded he was willing to give him one, else he would not have promised one: He staggered not at the Promise of God through Unbelief, but was strong in Faith, giving Glory to God; being fully persuaded that what he had promised.

was able to perform, Rom. 4. 20, 21. But not his Faith exercised or tried, about his Willingness too? No, there was no shew of reaon for that, because he had promised it: Indeed had he not promised it, he might lawfully have doubted it; but fince he had promised it, there was left no ground at all for doubting, ecause his willingness to give a Son, was demonstrated in his promising him a Son. These words therefore, are sufficient ground to encourage any coming Sinner, that Christ is willing, to his power, to receive him; and fince he hath power also to do what he will, there is no ground at all left to the coming Sinner, any more to doubt; but to come in full hope of acceptance, and of being received unto Grace and Mercy. And him that (cometh.) He faith not And him that is come; but, And him that cometh; that is, and him whose Heart begins to move after me, who is leaving all for my fake; Him, who is looking out, who is on his Journey to We must therefore distinguish betwixt coming, and being come to Jefus Chrift. He that scome to him, has attained of him more fenfibly what he felt before he wanted, than he has that but yet is coming to him.

A Man that is come to Christ, hath the advantage of him that is but coming to him; and that

in feven things.

ou.

fo

ill-

hou

put

He

er-

me

eve

the

bib

ive

ice

ind

ave

we

od.

,I

OM

in

to

eth

ill-

ed.

2,0

his

on,

725

he

lfe

ed

ut

e-

First, He that is come to Christ, is nearer to him, than he that is but coming to him; for he that is but coming to him; is yet in some sense, at a distance from him; as it is said of the coming Prodigal, And while he was yet a great way off, Lute 14. Now, he that is nearer to him, hath the best sight of him; and so is able to make the best subgrant of his wonderful Grace and Beauty, as God saith, Let them come near, then let them speak. And as the Apostle John saith,

And we have seen, and do testifie, that God see his Son to be the Saviour of the World, Isa.41.1 I John 4.14. He that is not yet come, though he is coming, is not fit, not being indeed capable to make that Judgment of the Worth and Glory of the Grace of Christ, as he is that is come to him, and hath seen and beheld it. Therefore, Sinner, suspend thy Judgment till thou art come nearer.

Secondly, He that is come to Christ, has the advantage of him that is but coming, in that he is eased of his Burthen; for he that is but coming, is not eased of his Burthen, Mart. 11. 28 He that is come, has cast his Burthen upon the Lord; by Faith he hath seen himself released thereof; but he that is but coming, hath it yet, as to sense and feeling, upon his own Shoulders. Come unto me, all ye that labour, and are heavy laden; implies, that their Burthen, though they are coming, is yet upon them, and so will be, till indeed they are come to him.

Thirdly, He that is come to Christ, has the advantage of him that is but coming, in this also, namely, He hath drank of the Sweet and Soul-refreshing Water of Lise: but he that is but coming hath not: If any Man thirst, let him come

unto me and drink.

Mark, He must come to him before he drinks; according to that of the Prophet, Ho! every one that thirsteth, come ye to the Waters. He drinketh not as he cometh, but when he is come to the

Waters. John 7. 37. Ifa. 45. 1.

Fourthly, He that is come to Christ hath the advantage of him that as yet is but coming, in this also, to wit, He is not terrified with the noise, and, as I may call it, Hue and Cry, which the Avenger of Blood makes at the heels of him that yet is but coming to him. When the Slayer was upon the flight to the City of his Resuge, he had

dir.

RC

wa!

fo i

he

SOU

15

fait

fail

ref

no

do

E

fu

W

de

S

C

ft

ta

1

the noise or fear of the Avenger of Blood at his seels; but when he was come to the City, and was entred thereinto, that noise ceased : Even foit is with him that is coming to Jesus Christ : he heareth many a dreadful found in his Ear; Sounds of Death and Damnation, which he that is come, is at present freed from. Therefore he hith, Come, and I will give you rest: And so he faith again, We that have believed, do enter into-

reff, as he faid, Gc. Heb. 4.

d fent

41.1

Ough

pable

Blory

neto

fore,

ome

the

t he

ing,

He

ord;

eof;

ense

into

en;

are

till

the

lio.

oul.

m.

me

5;

ne

ık-

he

he

is

e,

1.

10

16

d

Fifthly, He therefore that is come to Christ, is not fo subject to those dejections, and castings down, by reason of the rage and assaults of the Evil One, as is the Man that is but coming to Jefus Christ (though he has Temptations too) (And while he was yet coming the Devil threw him down, and tore him, Luke 9. 42.) For he has (tho' Satan fill roareth upon him) those experimental Comforts and Refreshments, to wit, in his Treafury, to present himself with, in times of Temptation and Conflict, which he that is but coming, has not.

Sixthly, He that is come to Christ has the advantage of him that is but coming to him, in this alfo, to wit, he hath upon him the Wedding Garment, Uc: But he that is coming has not. The Prodigal, when coming home to his Father, was cloathed with nothing but Rags, and was tormented with an empty Belly: But when he was come, the best Robe is brought out; also the Gold-ring and the Shoes, yea, they are put upon him, to his great rejoycing. The farted Calf was killed for him; the Musick was struck up to make him merry: And thus also the Father himself sang of him, This my Son was dead, and is alive again; was loft, and is found, Luke 15. 18, 19, 20, 21, &c.

Seventhly, In a Word, he that is come to Chriff, his groans and tears, his doubts and fears, are turned into Songs and Praises: for that he hath

D 3

now received the Atonement, and the Earnest of his Inheritance: but he that is but yet comin hath not those Praises, nor Songs of Deliverary with him, nor has he as yet received the Atonement and Earnest of his Inheritance, which is the sealing testimony of the Holy Ghost, through the sprinkling of the Blood of Christ upon his Conscience; for he is not come, Rom. 5. 11. Ephes. 1. 13. Heb. 12. 22, 23, 24.

And him that (Cometh)

There is farther to be gathered from this word

(Cometh) these following Particulars:

First, That Jesus Christ hath his Eye upon, and takes notice of the first moving of the Heart of a Sinner after him; Coming Sinner, thou canst not move with desire after Christ, but he sees the work of those desires in thy Heart. All my desires, said David, are before thee, and my groanings are not hid from thee, Pfal. 38. 9. This he spake, as he was coming (after he had back slidden) to the Lord Jesus Christ. Tis said of the Prodigal, That while he was yet a great way off, his Father saw him, had his Eye upon him, and upon the going out of his Heart after him, Luk. 15. 20.

When Nathanael was come to Jesus Christ, the Lord said to them that stood before him, Behold an Ifraelite indeed, in whom there is no guile. But Nathanael answered him. Whence knowest thou me? Jesus answered, Before that Philip called thee, when thou wast under the Fig-tree, I saw thee. There, I suppose, Nathanael was pouring out of his Soul to God for Mercy, or that he would give slim good understanding about the Messas to come: And Jesus saw all the workings of his honest Heart at that time, John 1. 47. 48.

Zacheus also had some secret movings of Heart, such as they were towards Jesus Christ, when he ran before, and climbed up the tree to see him; and the Lord Jesus Christ had his Eye upon him:

There-

neft of

omin

CTA

Atone-

is the

gh the

Con-

hef. I.

word

, and

of a

not

the

de-

ogn.

he

(en)

di-

his

noc

20. he

ld

le.

ft

11-

I

as it

e

Therefore when he was come to the place, he looked up to him, bids him come down; For to tay, faid he, I must abide at thy house: to wit, in order to the farther compleating the Work of Grace in his Soul, Luke 19. 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, Remember this Coming Sinner.

Secondly, As Jefus Christ hath his Eye upon, so he hath his Heart open to receive the coming sinner. This is verified by the Text; And him that cometh to me, I will in no wise cast out. This is also discovered by his preparing the way, in his making of it easie (as it may be) to the coming Sinner; which preparation is manifest by them blessed words, I will in no wise cast out. Of which more when we come to the place. And while he was yet a great way off, his Father saw him, and had compassion on him; and ran and sell on his Neck and kissed hi m, (Luk. 15. 20.) All these Expressions do strongly prove, that the Heart of Christ is open to receive the coming Sinner.

Thirdly, As Jesus Christ has his Eye upon, and his Heart open to receive; so he hath resolved already, that nothing shall alienate his Heart from receiving the coming Sinner. No Sins of the coming Sinner, nor the length of the time that he hath abode in them, shall by any means prevail with Jesus Christ to reject him. Coming Sinner,

thou art coming to a loving Lord Jefus.

Fourthly, These words are therefore drop'd from his blessed Mouth, on purpose that the coming Sinner might take encouragement to continue on his Journey, until he be come indeed to Jesus Christ. It was doubtless a great encouragement to blind Barrimeus, that Jesus Christ stood still, and called him, when he was crying, Jesus, thou Son of David, have Mercy on me: Therefore 'tis said he cast away his Garment, Rose up, and came to Jesus, Mark 10.46, &c. Now, if a Call to come, hath such encouragement in it, what is

D 4

a Promise of receiving such, but an encouragement much more? And observe it, though he had a Call to come, yet not having a Promife, his Faith was forced to work upon a meer confequence. faying. He calls me; and furely fince he calls me. he will grant me my defire. Ah! but coming Smner, thou haft no need to go fo far about, as to draw (in this matter) confequences, because thou haft plain Promises; And bim that cometh to me. I will in no wife caft out. Here is full, plain, yea, what encouragement one can defire. For, fuppose thou wert admitted to make a Promise thy lelf, and Christ should attest, that he would fulfill it upon the Sinner that cometh to him? Could'ft thou make a better Promise? Could'A thou invent a more full, free, or larger Promise? A Promise that looks at the first moving of the Heart after Jesus Christ! A Promise that declares; yea, that engageth Christ Jesus to open his Heart, to receive the coming Sinner: Yea, farther, a Promife that demonstrateth that the Lord Jesus is resolved freely to receive, and will in no wife cast out, nor means to reject the Soul of the coming Sinner. For all this lieth fully in this Promife, and doth naturally flow therefrom. Here thou needeft not make use of farfetch'd Consequences, nor frain thy Wits to force encouraging Arguments from the Text. Coming Sinner, the Words are plain: And him that cometh to me, I will in no wife cast out.

And Him that (Cometh)

There are two forts of Sinners that are coming to Jefus Christ.

Firft, Him that bath never, while of late, at

all began to come.

Secondly, Him that came formerly, and after that went back; but hath fince bethought himfelf, and is now coming again.

Both these sorts of Sinners are intended by the

Him

Hi

are

to

vi

th

thates

Him in the Text, as is evident; because, both are now the coming Sinners.

And Him that Cometh, &c.

For the first of these; the Sinner that hath never, while of late, began to come, his way is more easie: I do not say, more plain and open, to come to Chrift, than is the other (those last having the Clog of a guilty Conscience for the Sin of Back-fliding, hanging at their Heels) But all the encouragement of the Gospel with what invications are therein contained to coming Sinners. are as free and as open to the one as to the other; fo that they may with the fame Freedom and Liberty, as from the Word, both alike claim intereft in the Promise. All things are ready: All things for the coming Back-fliders, as well as for the others: Come to the Wedding: And let him that is a thirst come, Mat. 22. 1, 2, 3, 4. Rev. 22. 17.

But, having spoken to the first of these already; I shall here passit by; and shall speak a Word or two to him that is Coming, after Back-sliding, to

Jejus Christ for Life.

nent

ad a

aith

nce,

me,

Sin-

to

100

ne,

ea,

Ip.

hv

6Ĥ

'ft

nt

fe

er

at

2

)-

Thy way, O thou Sinner of a double Dye, thy way is open to come to fesus Christ: I mean thee, whose Heart, after long Back-sliding, doth think of turning to him again. Thy way, I say, is open to him, as is the way of the other forts of Comers;

as appears by what follows:

Frist, Because the Text makes no exception against thee: It doth not say, And any him but a Back-slider; any him, but him. The Text doth not thus object, but indefinitely openeth wide its Golden Arms to every coming Soul, without the least exception: therefore thou may it come. And take heed that thou shut not that Door by Unbelief, which God has opened by his Grace.

Secondly, Nay, the Text is fo far from excepting against thy coming, that it strongly suggesteth,

that thou art one of the Souls intended, O thou coming Back-flider; else what need that Clause have been so inserted, I will in no wife cast out? As who should say, Though those that come now, are such as have formerly Back-slidden; I will in no wife cast away the Fornicator, the Coverous, the Railer, the Drunkard, or other common Sinners, nor yet the Back-slider neither.

Thirdly, That the Back-flider is intended, is

evident.

First, For that he is fent to by Name, Go, tell his Disciples, and Peter, Mark 16. 7. But Peter was a Godly Man. True, but he was also a Back-slider, yea, a desperate Back-slider: He had denied his Master once, twice, thrice, cursing and swearing that he knew him not. If this was not Back-sliding, if this was not an high and eminent Back-sliding, yea, a higher Back sliding than thou art capable of, I have thought amis.

Again, when David had Back-slidden, and had committed Adultery and Murther in his Back-sliding, he must be sent to by Name. And, saith the Text, The Lord sent Nathan to David. And he sent him to tell him, after he had brought him to unseigned acknowledgement, The Lord hath also put away, or forgiven thy Sin, 2 Sam.

12. 1.

This Man also was far gone: He took a Man's Wife, and kill'd her Husband, and endeavoured to cover all with wicked dissimulation. He did this, I say, after God had exalted him, and shewed him great sayour; wherefore his Transgression was greatened also by the Prophet with mighty Aggravations: yet he was accepted, and that with gladness, at the first step he took in this returning to Christ; for the first step of the Backsider's return, is to say sensibly and unseignedly, I have sinned: But he had no sooner said thus, but a Fardon was produced, yea, thrust into his Bosom.

fem. And Nathan faid unto David, The Lord

hath also put away thy Sin.

Secondly, As the Person of the Back-slider is mentioned by Name, so also is his Sin, that if possible, thy Objections against thy returning to Christ, may be taken out of thy way: I say, thy Sin is also mentioned by Name, and mixed, as mentioned with Words of Grace and Favour, I will heal their Back sliding, and Love them freely, (Hos. 14. 4.) What say'st thou now, Backslider?

Thirdly, Nay farther, thou art not only mentioned by Name, and thy Sin by the Nature of it; but thou thy felf, who art a returning Back.

flider, put

thou

laufe

Out ?

now.

rillin

tous,

Sin-

d, is

tell

eter

ack-

eni-

and

not

ent

lou

ind

his

ıd.

id.

rd

75.

First, Amongst God's Israel, Return, O backsliding Israel, saith the Lord, and I will not cause mine anger to fall upon you; for I am merciful, saith the Lord, and will not keep anger for ever, Jer. 3. 12.

Secondly, Thou art put among his Children, among his Children to whom he is Married. Turn, O back-fliding Children, for I am Mar-

ried unto you, ver. 14.

Thirdly, Yea, after all this, as if his Heart was fo full of Grace for them, that he was pressed until he had uttered it before them: he adds, Return ye back-sliding Children, and I

will heal your Back fliding.

Fourthly, Nay farther, the Lord hath confidered, that the shame of thy Sin hath stopped thy Mouth, and made thee almost a Prayerales Man; and therefore he saith unto thee, Take with you words and turn unto the Lord, and say unto him, Take away all Iniquity, and receive us graciously: See his Grace, that himself should put words of encouragement into the Heart of a Back-sider; as he saith to another place, I taught Ephraim to go, taking him

by the Arms. This is teaching him to go indeed, to hold him up by the Arms, by the Chin, as we fay, Hos. 14. 1, 2, 3, 4. chap. 11. 3.

From what hath been said, I conclude, even as I said before, that the him in the Text, and him that cometh, includeth both these sorts of Sinners, and therefore both should freely come.

Quest. But where doth Jesus Christ, in all the words of the New Testament, expressly speak to a returning Back-slider with words of Grace and Peace? For what you have urged as yet, from the New Testament, is nothing but consequences drawn from the Text. Indeed it is a full Text for carnal ignorant Sinners, that come, but to me, who am a Back-slider, it yield-

eth but fittle Relief.

Anfw. First, How! but little encouragement from the Text, when it is said, I will in no wise cast out. What more could have been said? What is here omitted that might have been inserted, to make the Promise more sull and free? Nay, take all the Promises in the Bible, all the freest Promises, with all the variety of expressions of what nature or extent soever, and they can but amount to the expressions of this very Promise, I will in no wife east out: I will for nothing; by no means, upon no account, however they have sinned, however they have back-slidden, however they have provoked, east out the coming sinner. But,

Secondly, Thou fay'ft, Where doth Jejus Craft, in all the Words of the New Testament, speak to a returning Back slider with words of Grace and Peace? That is, under the Name of a

Back Wider ?

Anfiv. Where there is such plenty of Examples in receiving Aack-sliders, there is the less need of express words to that intent: One Promise, as the Text is, with those examples

that

ffi

fe:

ce

ra

for

hi

th

y le

2

b

a

that are annexed, are instead of many Promifes. And besides, I reckon that the Act of receiving is of as much, if not of more encouragement, than is a bare Promise to receive; for receiving is as the Promise, and the fulfilling of it too: So that in the Old Testament thou hast the Promise, and in the New, the fulsilling of it; and that in divers Examples:

d

of

e.

ie

0

t

is

t

1-

t

n

First, In Peter. Peter denied his Master, once, twice, thrice, and that with an open Oath; yet Christ receives him again without any the least hesitation or stick. Yea, he slips, stumbles, falls again, in down right Dissimulation, and that to the hurt and fall of many others; but neither of this doth Christ make a Bar to his Salvation, but receives him again at his Return,

as if he knew nothing of the fault, Gal. 2.

Secendly, The rest of the Disciples, even all of them, back flide, and leave the Lord Jesus in his greatest straights: Then all the Disciples for look him, and fled; they returned (as he had foretold) every one to his own, and lest him alone ; but this also he passes over as a very light matter; not that it was fo indeed in it felf, but the abundance of Grace that was in him did lightly roll it away; for after his Refurrection, when at first he appeared unto them, he gives them not the least check for their perfidious dealing with him, but falutes them with words of Grace, faying, All hail, be not afraid, Peace be to you: All Power in Heaven and Earth is given unto me. True, he rebuked them for their Unbelief, for the which thou deservest the same ; for it is Unbelief that alone puts Christ and his Benefits from us, Mat. 26. 56. John 16. 52. Mat. 28. 9, 10, 18. Lube 24. 39. Mark 16. 14.

Thirdly, The Man that after a large Pro-

a high Transgression, even such an one that at that Day was not heard of, no, not among the Gentiles. Wherefore this was a desperate Backsliding; yet, at his return, he was received, and accepted again to Mercy, 1 Cor. 5. 1, 2. 2 Cor. 2.

Fourthly, The Thief that stole was bid to seal no more, not at all doubting, but that Christ was ready to forgive him this Act of Back-

fliding, Ephef. 4. 28.

Now all these Examples, are particular Inflances of Christ's readiness to receive the Back-sliders to Mercy; and, observe it, Examples and Proofs that he hath done so, are to our unbelieving Hearts, stronger Encouragements than bare Promises, that so he will do. But again, the Lord Jesus hath added to these, for the encouragement of returning Back-sliders, to come to him:

First, A Call to come, and he will receive them, Rev. 2. 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 14, 15, 16, 20, 21, 22. ch. 3. 1, 2, 3, 15, 16, &c. Wherefore New-Testament Back-sliders have encouragement to come.

Secondly, A Declaration of readiness to receive them that come, as here in the Text, and in many other places, is plain: Therefore, Set thee up these marks, make thee these high heaps, (of the Golden Grace of the Gospel) set thine heart towards the high way, even the way that thou wentest (when thou didst backflide) turn again, O virgin of Israel; turn again to these thy Cities, Fer. 31, 21.

And him that (cometh) He faith not, And him that taketh, that professeth, that maketh a shew, a noise, of the like, but him that cometh. Christ will take leave to judge, who, among the many that make a noise, they be that indeed are coming to him: It is not him that saith he comes: but him that Christ himself

shall say doth come; that is concern'd in the Text. When the Woman that had the Bloody Issue came to him for cure, there were others, as well as she, that made a great bustle about him, that touched, yea, thronged him; Ah, but Christ could distinguish this Woman from them all. And he looked round about upon them all, to see her that had done this thing, Mark 25.

26, 27, 28, 29, 30, 31, 32.

He was not concerned with the thronging, or touching of the reft; for theirs were but accidental, or at best, void of that which made her touch acceptable. Wherefore Christ must be Judge who they be that in truth are coming to him; Every Man's way is right in his own Eyes, but the Lord weigheth the Spirits: It standeth therefore every one in hand to be certain of their coming to Jesus Christ; for as thy Coming is, so shall thy Salvation be: If thou comest indeed, thy Salvation shall be indeed; but if thou comest but in outward appearance, so shall thy Salvation be; but of Coming, see before, as also afterwards in the Use and Application.

And him that cometh (to me)

These words (to me) are also to be well heeded; for by them, as he secureth those that come to him, so also he shews himself unconcerned with those that in their coming, rest short to turn aside to others: For you must know, that every one that comes, comes not to Jesus Christ; some that come, come to Moses, and to his Law, and then take up for Life; with these Christ is not concerned: with these this Promise hath not to do. Christ is become of none effect into you: whoso of you are justified by the aw, ye are fallen from Grace, Gal. 5. 3, 4. 1 in, some that came, came no larther than the Gospel Ordinances, and there

ttay;

fteal hrift ack-Inackand

15-25

the

ack-

and

the to

nbe-

reand ore, igh

el) the ick-

nd n a mnat

elf all Ray; they came not through them to Christ: with these neither is he concerned; nor will their Lord, Lord, avail them any thing in the great and dismal day. A Man may come to, and also go from the Place and Ordinances of Worship, and yet not be remembred by Christ. So I saw the wicked buried, said Solomon, who had come and gone from the place of the Holy, and they were forgotten in the City, where they had so done; this is also Vanity, Eccelesiastes 8. 10.

(To me.) These words therefore are by Jefus Christ very warily put in, and serve for Caution and Encouragement: For Caution, lest we take up in our coming any thing short of Christ; and for Encouragement to those that shall in their coming, come past all, till they come to Jesus Christ. And him that cometh

to me, I will in no wife cast out.

Reader, if thou lovest thy Soul, take this Caution, kindly at the hands of Jesus Christ. Thou seeff thy Sickness, thy Wound, thy Necessity of Salvation: Well, go not to King Jareb, for he cannot heal thee, nor cure thee of thy Wound, Hos. 5. 13. Take the Caution, I say, lest Christ, instead of being a Saviour unto thee, becomes a Lion, a young Lion to tear thee; and go away, ver. 4.

There is a coming, but not to the most High: there is a coming, but not with the Heart, but as it were seignedly: therefore take the Cau-

tion kindly, Fer. 30. 10. Hof. 7. 16.

And him that cometh (to me) Christ, as a Saviour, will stand alone, because his own Arm alone hath brought Salvation unto him; he will not be joyned with Moses, nor suffer John Baptist to be tabernacled by him: I say they must vanish, for Christ will stand alone, (Luk. 9. 28, 36.) yea, God the Father will have it

io;

fo; therefore they must be parted from him, and a Voice from Heaven must come to bid the Disciples hear, only the beloved Son. Christ will not suffer any Law, Ordinance, Statute, or Judgment, to be partners in the Sinner. Nay, he sith not, And him that cometh to my Word, but, And him that cometh to Me. The Words of Christ, even his most blessed and free Promises such as this Text, are not the Saviour of the World; for that is Christ himself, Christ himself only. The Fromises therefore are but to encourage the coming Sinner to come to Jesus Christ, and not to rest in them short of

Salvation by him.

A:

will

the

to,

of

rift.

vho

Ho-

ere

Ec.

Te-

for

left

of

hat

hev

eth

au-

hou

Tity

200

thy

lay,

iee,

nee;

gh:

but

au-

5 3

rm

he

ohn

hey

Mk.

e it

10 ;

And him that cometh (to me) the Man therefore that comes aright, casts all things behind his Back, and looketh at (nor hath his expectation from ought but the Son of God alone, as David faid, My Soul, wait thou only upon God, for my expectation is from him: he only is my Rock, and my Salvation; he is my Defence; 1 shall not be moved, Pfal. 92. 5. His Eye is to Chrift, his Heart is to Chrift, and his expectation is from him, from him only. Therefore the Man that comes to Christ, is one that hath had deep confiderations of his own Sins, flighting thoughts of his own Righteoulness, and high thoughts of the Blood and Righteousness of Jesus Christ; yea, he sees, as I have faid, more Vertue in the Blood of Christ to fave him, than there is in all his Sins to damn him. He therefore fetteth Christ before his Eyes, there is nothing in Heaven or Earth; he knows, that can fave his Soul, and fecure him from the Wrath of God, but Christ; that is, nothing but his Personal Righteousness, and Blood.

And him that cometh to me, I will (in no wife) cast out. In no wife: By these Words

there

there is fomething expressed; and fomething implyed. That which is expressed, is Christ Jesus his unchangeable Resolution to save the coming Sinner; I will in no wife reject him, or deny him the benefit of my Death and Righteoufness. This word therefore is like that which he speaks of the everlatting Damnation of the Sinner in Hell-fire, he shall by no means depart thence; that is, never, never come out again : no, not to all Eternity, Mat, 5. 25. chap. 25. 46. So that as he that is condemned into Hell-fire, hath no ground of Hope for his deliverance thence; fo him that cometh to Christ, hath no ground to fear he shall ever be cast in thither.

Thus faith the Lord, If Heaven above can be measured, and the Foundations of the Earth fearched out beneath, will also cast off all the feed of Ifrael, for all that they have done,

faith the Lord, Fer. 31. 37.

Thus faith the Lord, If my Covenant be not with Day and Night, and if I have not appointed the ordinances of Heaven and Earth, then will I cast away the Seed of Jacob. But Heaven cannot be measured, nor the Foundations of the Earth searched out beneath; his Covenant is also with Day and Night, and he hath appointed the Ordinances of Heaven; therefore he will not cast away the Seed of Jacob, who are the coming ones; but will certainly fave them from the dreadful Wrath to come, Jer. 33. 25, 26. chap. 50. 4, 5. By this therefore it is manifest, that it was not the greatness of Sin, nor the long continuance in it, no ner yet the back-sliding, nor the pollution of the Nature, that can put a Bar in againft, or be an hindrance of the Salvation of the coming Sinner: For, if indeed this could be, then would this folemn and absolute Determina COU

tion of the Lord Jesus, of it self fall to the ground, and be made of none effect: But his Counsel shall stand, and he will do all his pleasure: That is, his Pleasure in this; for his Promise, this irreversible conclusion ariseth of his Pleasure; he will stand to it, and will sulfil it, because it is his Pleasure.

Suppose that one Man had the Sins, or as many Sins as an Hundred; and another should have an hundred times as many as he; yet if they come, this Word, I will in no wife cast

out, fecures them both alike.

ift

ve A

th

ke

mby

er

at.

mı

pe

m-

can

rth

all

ne,

not

nt-

ea-

ons

Ve-

ath re-

nhy

me,

ness

the

be

ang

hen

tion

Suppose a Man hath a desire to be saved, and for that purpose is coming in truth to Jesus Christ, but he, by his debauched Life, has damned many in Hell: why the door of Hope is by these words set as open for him, as it is for him that hath not the thousandth part of his Transgressions: And him that cometh to

me, I will in no wife cast out.

Suppose a Man is coming to Christ to be saved, and hath nothing but Sin, and an ill-spent Life to bring with him: Why, let him come and welcome to Jesus Christ, And he will no wife cast him out, Luk. 7. 41. Is not this Love that passeth knowledge? Is not this Love the wonderment of Angels? And is not this Love worthy of all acceptation at the hands and hearts of all coming Sinners.

Secondly, That which is implied in the words is, First, The coming Souls have those that continually lie at Jesus Christ, to cast them off.

Secondly, The coming Souls are afraid, that those will prevail with Christ to cast them off.

For these Words are spoken to satisfie us, and to stay up our Spirits against these two dangers: I will in no wise cast out.

First, for the first, Coming Souls have those

that continually lie at Jesus Christ to cast them off.
And there are three things that thus bend

themselves against the coming Sinner.

First, There is the Devil, the Accuser of the Brethrer, that accuses them before God, day and night, Rev. 12. 10. This Prince of darkness is unwearied in this work; he doth it; as you fee, day and night; that is, without ceafing : He continually puts in his Caveats against thee, if so be, he may prevail. How did he ply it against that good Man Jeb, if possibly he might have obtained his destruction in Hell fire? He objected against him that he ferved not God for nought, and tempted God to put forth his hand against him; urging, That if he did it, he would curse him to his Face; and all this, as God witneffeth, He did without a cause, Job 1. 9, 10, 11. Chap. 2. 4, 5. How did he ply it with Christ against 70-Mua, the High-Prieft? And he shewed me fo-Ibua, said the Prophet, the High-priest standing before the Angel of the Lord, and Satan flanding at his right-hand to refift him, Zech. 3. To refift him; that is, to prevail with the Lord Jesus Christ to resist him : Objecting, the uncleanness and unlawful Marriage of his Sons with the Gentiles; for that was the crime that Satan laid against them, Egra 10. Yea, and for ought I know, Johna was also guilty of the Pact; but if not of that, of Crimes no whit inferiour; for he was cloathed with filthy Garments, as he flood before the Angel: neither had he one Word to fay in vindication of himfelf, against all that this wicked One had to fay against him, But notwithstanding that, he came off well; but he might for ir, thank a good Lord Jesus, becaule he did not relist him; but contrariwile took up his cause, pleading against the Devil, exculing

excusing his Infirmity, and put justifying Robes

upon him before his Adversaries Face.

And the Lord said unto Satan, The Lord rebuke thee, O Satan, even the Lord that hath chosen ferusalem, Rebuke thee. Is not this a Brand pluck'd out of the Fire? And he answered and spake to those that stood before him, saying, Take away the filthy Garment from him; and to him he said, Behold, I have caused thine Iniquities to pass from thee, and will cloath thee

with change of Raiment.

d

he

ay

itg.

ut

215

W

if

ti-

120

ed

ıg,

his

hid

4,

70-

to-

nd-

tan

ch.

rith

ea.

e of

the

10.

Was

, 01

ath-

ore

127

this

pot-

he

be-

wile

evil.

ing

Again, How did Satan ply it against Peter. when he defired to have him, that he might fift him as Wheat? that is, if possible, sever all Grace from his Heart, and leave him nothing but Flesh and Filth, to the end he might make the Lord Jesus loath and abhor him: Simon, Simon, faid Christ, Satan hath defired to have you, that he might fift you as Wheat. But did he prevail against him? No, But I have prayed for thee, that thy Faith fail pot. As who should lay, Simon, Satan hath defired me that I would give thee up to him, and not only thee, but all the rest of thy Brethren (for that the word you imports;) but I will not leave thee in his hand, I have prayed for thee, thy Faith shall nor fail: I will secure thee to the Heavenly Inheritance, Luke 22. 30, 31, 32.

Secondly, As Satan, so every Sin, of the soming Sinner, comes in with a Voice against him, if perhaps they may prevail with Christ to cast off the Soul. When I frael was coming out of Egypt to Canaan, how many times had their Sons thrown them out of the Mercy of God, bath not Moses, as a Type of Christ, stood in the Breach, to turn away his Wrath from them, Pfalm 106.23. Our Iniquities testifie against us; and would certainly prevail against us, to our utter Rejection and Damnation, had we not an

Advocate

ti

ſa

Н

W

2

to

th

K

15

to

to

ag

kn

Of

710

im

th

ev

Re

th

an

2'(

of

Vi

G

ful

Be

no

lu

for

of

in

(Ri

hav

[u]

Advocate with the Father Jess Christ the Righte-

Ous, 1 John 2. 1, 2.

The Sins of the old World cryed them down to Hell; the Sins of Sodom fetched upon them Fire from Heaven, which devoured them; the Sins of the Egyptians cryed them down to Hell, because they came not to Jesus Christ for Lise. Coming Sinner, thy Sins are no whit less than any; Nay, perhaps they are as big as all theirs: Why is it then that thou livest when they are dead, and that thou hast a Promise of Pardon when they had not? Why, thou art coming to Jesus Christ, and therefore Sin shall not be thy Ruin.

Thirdly, As Satan and Sin, so the Law of Moses, as it is a Persect Holy Law, bath a Voice against you before the Face of God. There is one that accuseth you, even Moses's Law, John 5. Yea, it accuseth all Men of Transgression, that have sinned against it; for as long as Sin is Sin, there will be a Law to accuse for Sin: But this Accusation shall not prevail against the coming Sinner, because 'tis Christ that dyed, and that ever lives, to make Intercession for them that Come to him, by him, Rom. 8. Heb. 7.25.

These things, I say, do accuse us before Christ Jesus; yea, and all to our own Faces; if perhaps they might prevail against us. But these words, I will in no wise cast out, secureth the coming Sin-

ner from them all.

The Coming Sinner is not faved, because there is none that comes in against him; but because the Lord Jesus will not hear their Accusations;

will not cast out the Coming Sinner.

When Shimei came down to meet King David, and to ask Pardon for his Rebellion; up flarts Abishai, and puts in his Caveat, saying, Shall not Shimei die for this? This is the case of him that comes to Christ: He hath this Abishai, and that

that Asishai, that presently steps in against him, saying, Shall not this Rebel's Sin destroy him in Hell? Read sarther, But David answered, What have I to do with you, ye Sons of Zerviah, that you should this day be Adversaries to me? Shall there any Man be put to death this day in Israel, for do not I know that I am King this day over Israel? 2 Sam. 19. 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 21, 22.

This is Christ's Answer by the Text, to all that accuse the coming Shimei's; What have I to do with you, that accuse the coming Sinners to me? I count you Adversaries, that are against my shewing Mercy to them. Do not I know, that I am exalted this day to be King of Righteousness, and King of Peace? I will in

no wife cast them out.

Secondly, But again, these words do closely imply, that the coming Souls are afraid, that these Accusers will prevail against them, as is evident, because the Text is spoken for their Relief and Succour: For that need not be, if they that are coming, were not subject to sear, and despond upon this account: Alas! there is a Guilt, and the Curse lies upon the Conscience

of the coming Sinner.

Befides, he is conscious to himself, what a Villain, what a Wretch he hath been against God and Christ. Also he now knows, by woful Experience, how he hath been at Salan's Beck, and at the motion of every Lust. He hath now also new Thoughts of the Holiness and suffice of God: Also he feels, that he cannot sorbear simping against him: For the Motions of Sin, which are by the Law, doth sill work in his Members, to bring forth Fruit unto Death, (Rom. 7.) But none of this needs be, since we have so Good, so Tender hearted, and so Faithful a Jesus to come to; who will rather over-throw

throw Heaven and Earth, than fuffer a tittle of this Text to fail: And him that cometh to me, I will in no wife cast out.

Now, We have yet to enquire into Two

been nothing faid: As,

1. What it is to cast out.

2. How it appears that Christ hath Power to fave or cast out.

For the first of these, What it is to cast out. To this I will speak,

1. More generally.

2. More particularly.

More generally;

First, To cast out is, to slight and despise, and contemn; as it is said of Saul's Shield, It was vilely cast away; that is, slightly and contemned. Thus it is with the Sinners that come not to Jesus Christ: He slights, despises and contemns them; that is, Casts them away, 2 Sam. 1. 2.

Secondly, Things cast away, are reputed as menstruous Cloaths, and as the Dirt of the Street, Isa. 3. 32. Psalm 18. 42. Matt. 5.13. Chap. 15. 17. And thus it shall be with the Men that come not to Jesus Christ, they shall be counted as Menstruous, and as the Dirt in the

Streets.

Thirdly, To be cast out, or off; it is to be abhorred, not to be pitied; but to be put to a perpetual Shame, Psalm 44. 9. Psalm 89. 38.

Amos 1. 11.

But more particularly, To come to the Text:
The Casting out here mentioned, is not limited to this, or the other Evil: Therefore it must be extended to the most extreme and utmost Misery:
Or thus,

He that cometh to Christ, shall not want any not thing that may make him Gospelly happy in this shall World, or that which is to come: Nor shall be Him

Wast

VE

10

15,

fu

fu

CA

Go

mo

Wa

17.

lefi

the

Tuc

hia

to

Chi

She

m 1

tive

way

20

12,

bene

Toplac

want any thing, that cometh not, that may make him spiritually and eternally Miserable.

But farther, As it is to be generally taken, to it respecteth things that shall be hereafter.

For the things that are now, they are either.

1. More General.

2. Or more Particular.

First, More general. Thus,

It is To be cast out of the Presence and Fa-

your of God.

of

e,

OV

th

to

nt.

ind

Nas.

ed.

to

nns

25

the

13.

the

hall

the

ab.

0 4

38.

WARE

Thus, was Cain cast out, Thou hast driver (or cast) me out this day, from thy face (that is, from thy Favour) hall I be hid. A dreadful Complaint! but the Effect of a more dreadful Judgment ! Gen. 4. 13, 14. Fer. 23. 39. Chron. 28. 9.

Secondly, To be cast out, is to be cast out of God's Sight; God will look after them no more, care for them no more; nor will he watch over them any more for good, (2 Kings 17. 20. Jer. 7. 15.) Now they that are fo, are left like Blind-men, to wander and fall into the Pit of Hell. This therefore is also a sad Judgment! Therefore, here is the Mercy of him that Cometh to Christ, He shall not be left to wander at Uncertainties. The Lord Jefus

Christ will keep him as a Shepherd doth his Sheep, Pfalm 23. Him that cometh to me, I will

m no wife cast out.

Thirdly, To be cast out, is to be denied a place in God's House, and to be left as Fugiext: tives and Vagabonds, to pass a little time a-lited way in this miserable Life, and after that to ft be go down to the dead, Gal. 4. 30. Gm. 4. ery: 13, 14. chap. 21. 10. Therefore here is the benefit of him that cometh to Christ, He shall any not be denied a Place in God's House. They this shall not be left like Vagabonds in the World, ill he Him that cometh to me, I will in no wife cast

out. See Prov. 14. 26. Ifa. 56. 3, 4, 5. Ep 2. 19, 20, 21, 22. 1 Cor. 3. 21, 22, 23.

Fourthly, In a word, to be cast out, is to be rejected as are the Fallen Angels: For their down from Heaven to Hell. So then, Not to be cast out, is to have a Place, a House and Habitation there; and to have a share in the Priviledges of elect Angels.

These words therefore, I will not cast out, will prove great Words one Day, to them that come to Jesus Christ, 2 Pet. 2. 4. John 21.

21. Luke 20. 35.

Secondly, And more particularly.

First, Christ hath Everlasting Life for his that cometh to him, and he shall never perist For he will in no wife cast him out: But for the reft, they are rejected, cast out, and mut

be damned, John 10. 27. 28.

Secondly, Christ hath everlasting Righteons ness, to cloath them with, that come to him, and they shall be covered with it as with a Garment, but the rest shall be found in the filthy Rags of their own flinking Pollutions, and shall be wrapt up in them, as in a Winding theet, and fo bear their Shame before the Lord and also before the Angels, Dan. 9. 24. I 57. 2. Rev. 3. 4. 18. chap. 15. 16.

Thirdly, Christ hath precious Blood, the like an open Fountain, stands free for him wash in, that comes to him for Life, And will in no wife cast him out : But they the come not to him are rejected from a Sha therein, and are left to ireful Vengeance their Sins, Zech. 13. 1. 1 Pet. 1. 18, 19.3

13. 8. Chap. 3. 36.

Fourthly, Christ hath precious Promises, they shall have a share in them, that come him for Life, For he will in no wife o

h

A

ti

g

el

ta

et

to

m

G

0

N

el

hi

B

W

fid

tea

Ve:

fal

for

An

the

for

bis

them out: But they that come not, can have no share in them, because they are true only in him: For in him, and only in him, all the Promises are Yea and Amen. Wherefore they that come not to him, are no whit the better for them, Psal. 50. 16. 2 Cor. 1. 20, 21.

of to

and

the

out,

hin

rift:

t for

mut

eouf-

him,

ith 1

he fil-

s, and

nding

Lord

im #

nd k

y th

Shar

ce fo

e c

Fifthly, Christ hath also sulness of Grace in himself, for them that come to him for Life, And he will in no wise cast them out: But those that come not unto him, are lest in their graceless state, and as Christ leaves them, Death, Hell and Judgment finds them. He that findeth me (saith Christ) findeth Life, and shall obtain savour of the Lord: but he that sins against me wrongeth his own Soul. All that hate Me, love Death, Prov. 8. 33, 34, 36.

sixthly, Christ is an Intercessor, and ever liveth to make Intercesson for them that come to God by him: But their Sorrows shall be multiplied, that hasten after another (or other) Gods, (their sins and Lusts:) Their Drink-Offerings will he not offer, nor take up their Names into his Lips, Plal. 16. 4. Heb. 7. 25.

Seventhly, Christ hath wonderful Love, Bowels, and Compassion for those that come to him: For, he will in no wise cast them out. But the rest will find him a Lyon Rampant, he will one Day, tear them in pieces. Now consider this (saith he) ye that forget God, lest I tear you in pieces, and there be none to deliver you, Psal. 50. 22.

Eighthly, Christ is known, by, and for whose fake those that come to him, have their Perfors and Performances accepted of the Father: And he will in no wise cast them out: But the rest must sly to the Rocks and Mountains for shelter, but all in vain, to hide them from his Face, and Wrath, Rev. 6. 15; 16, 17.

But again, These Words (cast out) have a

special Look to what will be hereaster, even at the Day of Judgment: For then, and not till then, will be the great Anathema and Caling out, made manifest, even manifest by Execution. Therefore, here to speak as to this, and that under these Two Heads. As.

1. Of the casting out it felf.

2. Of the Place into which they shall be cast, that shall then be cast out.

First, The Casting out it self, standeth in

Two Things:

1. In a Preparatory Work.

2. In the manner of Executing the Act.

The Preparatory work standeth in these Three

Things :

First, It standeth in their Separation, that have not come to him, from them that have; at that Day. Or thus, At the Day of the great castout, those that have not (now) come to him, shall be separated from them that have; for them that have, He will not cast out: When the Son of Man shall come in his Glory, and all the holy Angels with him, then he shall supon the Throne of his Glory, and before him shall be gathered all Nations, and he shall separate them one from another as the Shepherd divideth the Sheep from the Goats, Mat. 27, 214, 32.

This dreadful Separation therefore shall then be made betwixt them that (now) come to Christ, and them that come not: And good Reafon; for fince they would not with us come to him, now they have time; why should the stand with us, when Judgment is come?

Secondly, They shall be placed before him as cording to their Condition; they that have come to him in great Dignity, even at his Right-hand, For he will in no wife cast them out: But the rest shall be set at his Lest-hand; the place

of e

par divi She ven

on cau

wift will in, of t

cee thei fet this low

Wil

in to ver Ang

difc Hur and and ed

the in t

ted

of difgrace and shame, for they did not come

to him for Life.

not

28

xe.

and

ree

that

Ve;

reat

nim,

for

ben

and

l ft

him

R-

lerd

23.

hen

10

ood

):ne

hey

140

ome

nd,

the

Tistinguished also shall they be by fit Terms: Those that come to him he calleth Sheep, but the rest are frowish Goats. And he shall separate them one from another, as the Shepherd divideth the Sheep from the Goats; and the Sheep will be set on his Right-hand, (next Heaven-Gate, for they came to him) But the Goats on the Lest, to go from him into Hell, because they are not of his Sheep.

Thirdly, Then will Christ proceed to Conviction of those that came not unto him, and will say, I was a Stranger, and ye took me not in, or did not come unto me. Their excuse of themselves he will slight as dirt, and proceed to their smal Judgment. Now when these wretched Rejectors of Christ shall thus be set before him in their Sins and Convicted; this is the Preparatory Work upon which sollows the manner of executing the Act; which

will be done,

First, In the Presence of all the Holy Angels. Secondly, In the Presence of all them that in their Life time' came to him, by saying unto them, Depart from me, ye cursed, into everlasting Fire, prepared for the Devil and his Angels, with the Reason annexed to it. For you were cruel to me and mine, particularly discovered in these Words: For I was an Hungred, and ye gave me no Meat; Thirsty, and ye gave me no Drink; I was a Stranger, and ye took me not in; Naked, and ye cloathed me not; Sick, and in Prison, and ye visited me not, Mat. 25, 41, 42, 43.

Lafly, Now it remains, that we speak of the Place into which these shall be cast, which, in the general, you have heard already, to wit, the Fire prepared for the Devil and his

E 3.

Angels :

Angels: but in patricular, it is thus described.

First, It is called Tophet: For Tophet is or dained of old, yea, for the King (the Lucifer) it is prepared, he hath made it deep and large, the Pile thereof is Fire and much Wood, the Breath of the Lord, like a stream of Brimstone, doth kindle it, Isa. 30. 32.

Secondly, It is called Hell. It is better for thee to enter into Life, Halt or Lame, than having two Feet, to be cast into Hell, Mari

9. 45.

Thirdly, It is called the Wine-press of the Wrath of God: And the Angel thrust in his Sickle into the Earth, and gathered the Vine of the Earth (that is, them that did not come to Christ) and cast them into the great Wine-press of the Wrath of God, Rev. 14. 19.

Fourthly, It is called a Lake of Fire. And wholoever was not found written in the Book of Life, was cast into the Lake of Fire, Rev.

10.15.

Fifthly, It is called a Pit. Thou hast said in thy Heart, I will ascend into Heaven, I will exalt my Throne above the Stars of God, I will fit also upon the Mount of the Congregation, in the sides of the North—Yet thou shalt be brought down to Hell, to the sides of the Pit, Ha. 14, 13, 14, 15.

sixthly, It is called a bottomless Pit, out of which the Smoak and the Locusts came, and into which the great Dragon was cast; and it is called bottomless, to shew the endlesses of the fall that they will have in it, that come not in the acceptable time to Jesus Christ, Rev. 9. 1, 2 Chap. 20. 3

him Hand and Foot, and cast him into Outer Darkness, and cast ye the unprofitable Servant into Outer Darkness, there shall be Weeping

20

25

th

in

W

A

di

It

0

0

E

21

C

and Gnashing of Teeth , Mat. 22. 13. Chap-

25. 13.

ibed.

IS OF

ifer)

arge,

, the

one,

for

than

Lari

the

his

ine

me

ne-

bul

ook

ev.

aid

I id,

·97

et

he

of

d

it

of

.

t is

d

r

0

Eighthly, It is called a Furnace of Fire. As therefore the Tares are gathered and burned in the Fire, so shall it be in the end of the World: The Son of Man shall send forth his Angels, and he shall gather out of his Kingdom all things that offend, and them that do Iniquity, and shall cast them into a Furnace of Fire, there shall be Wailing and Gnashing of Teeth: And again, So shall it be in the End of the World, the Angels shall come forth and sever the wicked from the Just, and shall cast them into a Furnace of Fire; there shall be Wailing and Gnashing of Teeth, Mat. 13.

Lastly, it may not be amis, if, in the Conclusion of this, I shew in few Words, to what the things that torment them in this State, are compared. Indeed some of them have been occasionally mentioned already; as that they

are compared,

First, To Wood that burneth.

Secondly, To Fire.

Thirdly, To Fire and Brimstone: But,

Fourthly, It is compared to a Worm, a gnawing Worm, a never dying gnawing Worm: They are cast into Hell, where their Worm dieth not, Mark 9. 44

Fifthly, It is called unquenchable Fire: He will gather his Wheat into his Garner; But will burn up the Chaff with unquenchable

Pire, Mat. 3. 12. Luke 3. 17.

Sixthly, It is called everlafting Defruction. The Lord Jefus shall descend from Heaven with his mighty Angels in slaming Fire, taking Vengeance on them that know not God; and they that obey not the Gospel of our Lord Jesus Christ, who shall be panished with ever-

E 4

Lasting Destruction from the presence of the

Thef. 1. 7, 8, 9.

Seventhly, It is called Wrath without mixture, and is given them in the Cup of his Indignation. If any Man worship the Beatt, and his Image, and receive his Mark in his Forehead, or in his Hand, the same shall drink of the Wrath of God, which is poured out without mixture, in the Cup of his Indignation, he shall be tormented with Fire and Brimstone in the presence of the Holy Angels, and in the presence of the Lamb, Rev. 14, 9, 10.

Eighthly, It is called the second Death. And Death and Hell were cast into the Lake of Pire, this is the second Death. Blessed and holy is he that hath part in the first Resurrection, on such the second Death hath no

power, Rev. 20. 14. Chap. 2. 6.

Ninthly, It is called Eternal Damnation. But he that shall blaspheme against the Holy Ghost, hath never forgiveness, but is in Danger of Eternal Damnation.

Oh! These three Words! Everlasting Punishment! Eternal Damnation! And for Ever and Eyer.

How will they gnaw and eat up all the Expectation of the end of the Milery of the Caftaway Sinners. And the Smoak of their Torment alcended up for Ever and Ever, and they have no rest Day nor Night, &c. Rev. 11. 11.

Their Behaviour in Hell is fet forth by Four

things as I know of.

1. By calling for help and relief in vain.

2. By Weeping.
3. By Wailing.

4. By Gnashing of Teeth.

SAT

11

he

T

£2

th

21

by

b

th

S

1

And now we come to the fecond thing that

is to be enquired into; namely,

How it appears that Christ hath Power to fave, or to cast out : For by these Words, I will in no wife cast out, he declareth that he hath power to do both.

Now this inquiry admits us to fearch into

Two Things ;

1. How it appears that he hath power to fave.

2. How it appears that he hath power to gaft out.

f the

r, 2

miz

s In-

and

ore-

k of

ith-

ion,

im-

and

Ind

OE

and

ur-

no.

ut

ft.

E-

That he hath Power to fave, appears by

that which follows.

First, To speak only of him as he is Mediator; He was authorized to this Bleffed Work by his Father before the World began. Hence the Apostle said, He hath chosen us in him, before the Foundation of the World, with allthose things that effectually will produce our Read the same Chapter with 2 Salvation.

Tim. 1. 9.

Secondly, He was promifed to our first Parents, that he should, in the fulness of time. bruife the Serpent's Head; and, as Pauleexpounds it, redeem them that were under the Law. Hence, fince that time, he hath beemreckoned as flain for our Sins; by which means all the Fathers under the first Testament were fecured from the Wrath to come; hence he is called, The Lamb flain from the Foundation of the World, Rev. 13. 8. Gen. 3. 15. Gal. 4. 42 5.

Thirdly, Mofes gave Testimony of him by the Types and Shadows, and bloody Sacrifices, that he commanded, from the Mouth of God, to be in use to the support of his People's Faith, until the time of Reformation; whichwas the time of Jefus his Death, Hebe the

oth and 10th Chapters...

B. 9

Pourtte.

Fourthly, At the time of his Birth twee tellified of him by the Angel, That he flould fave his People from their Sins, Mar. 1, 20, 21,

Fifthly, It is tellified of him in the days of his Flesh, that he had Power on Earth to for-

give Sins, Mark 2. 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10.

Sixthly, It is testified also of him by the A-postle Peter; that God had exalted him with his own right hand to be a Prince and a Saviour, to give Repentance to Israel, and Forgiveness of Sins, Acts 30. 31.

Seventhly, In a Word, This is every where testified of Him, both in the Old Testament

and the New.

And good reason that he should be acknowledged and trusted in as a Saviour.

1. He came down from Heaven to be a Savi-

our, John 6. 38, 39, 40.

2. He was anomited when on Earth to be a Saviour, Lake 3. 22.

3. He did the Works of a Saviour : As,

First, He fulfilled the Law, and became the end of it for Righteousness, for them that believe in him, Rev. 10. 3, 4.

Becondly, He laid down his Life as a Saviour; He gave his Life as a Ranfom for many, Mat. 20.

28. Mark 10.45. 1 Tim. 2.6.

Thirdly, He hath abolished Death, destroyed the Devil, pur away Sin, got the Keys of Hell and Death, is ascended into Heaven; is there accepted of God, and bid to star the Right-hand as a Saviour; and that because his Sacrifice for Sins pleased God, 2 Tim. 1.10. Heb. 2.14, 15. Ephel. 4.7, 8. John 16. 10, 11. Alls 5. 30. 31. Heb. 10. 12, 13.

Fourthly, God hath fent our, and proclaimed him as a Saviour, and tells the World that we have Redemption through his Blood, that he will white us, if we believe in his Blood, and that he ca

be

hi

de

ec

tl

tan faithfully and justly do it. Yea, God doth befeech us to be reconciled to him by his Son; which could not be, if he were not anointed by him to this very end, and also if his Works and Undertakings were not accepted of him as considered a Saviour, Rom. 3. 24, 25. 2Cor. 5. 18, 19, 20, 21.

Fifthly, God hath already received Millions of Souls into his Paradice, because they have received this Jesus for a Saviour; and is resolved to cut them off, and to cast them out of his Presence, that will not take him for a Saviour, Heb. 12. 22, 23.

24, 25, 26.

tred!

his

Of

or-

A-ith

ur.

efs

re

W.

1-

a

d

1

I intend brevity here; therefore a Word to the Second, and fo conclude.

How it appears that he hath power to cast out,

This appears also by what follows:

First, The Father (for the Service that he hathedone him as a Saviour) hath made him Lord of all, even Lord of Quick and Dead. For to this end Christ both died, and rose, and revived, that he might be Lord both of the dead and living, Ross.

Secondly, The Father hath left it with him to quicken whom he will, to wit, with faving Grace, and to cast out whom he will, for their Rebellion

against him, John 5. 21.

Thirdly, The Father hath made him Judge of Quick and Dead, hath committed all Judgment unto the Son, and appointed that all Thould honour the Son, even as they honour the Father, John 22.15.

Fourthly, God will judge the World by this Man; the day is appointed for Judgment, and he is appointed for Judge. He hath appointed a day in the which he will judge the world with Righteouliness, by that Man, Alls 17, 31, 32.

Therefore we must all appear before the Judgment-feat of Christ, that every one may receive

for

for the things done in the Body, according to what they have done. If they have closed with him, Heaven and Salvation; if they have not, Hell and Damnation.

And for these Reasons he must be Judge.

First, Because of his Humiliation, because of his Father's Word he humbled himself, and he became obedient unto Death, even the Death of the Cross: Therefore God hath highly exalted him, & given him a Name above every Name; that at the Name of Jesus every knee should bow; both of things in Heaven, and things on Earth, and things under the Earth; and that every Tongue should confess, that Jesus Christ is the Lord, to the Glory of God the Father.

This hath respect to his being Judge, and his fitting in Judgment upon Angels and Men, Phil.

2. 7, 8, 9, 10, 11.

Secondly, That all Men might honour the Son, even as they honour the Father. For the Father judgeth no. Man, but hath committed all Judgment up to the Son; that all Men shauld honour the Son, even as they honour the Eather, Joh. 5.

Thirdly, Because of his Righteous Judgment, this Work is fit for no Creature; it is only fit for the Son, of God. For he will Reward every Man.

according to his Ways, Rev. 2, 2,

hath given him Authority to execute Judgment: also, because he is the Son of Man, John 5. 27.

Thus have I in brief passed through this Text by way of Explication; my next Work is to speak to it by Way of Observation: But I shall be also as brief, in that, as the nature of the thing will, admir.

and him that cometh to me, It will in no wife call.

And

· b

fe

G

P

fo

b

th

Ct

C

m

स

b

And Inow come to someObservations, and little briefly to speak to them, and then conclude the whole.

The Words thus explained, afford us many; fome of which are thele:

First, That God the Father, and Christ his.

Secondly, That by them (not excluding the Holy Ghoft) is contrived, and determined the

Salvation of fallen Mankind.

15

Of-

e-

he

n,

at

th

ıd

ac

to

is

il.

D

T

12

5.

יוני

F.

n

le.

nt:

t:

04

11.

133

ft

di

Thirdly, That this contrivance, refolved itfelfinto a Covenant between these Persons in the Godhead, which standeth in giving, on the Father's part; and receiving on the Sons. All that the Father giveth me, &c.

Fourthly, That every one that the Father hather iven to Christ (according to the mind of God in

the Text) shall certainly come to him.

Fifthly, That coming to Jefus Chrift, is therefore not by the Will, Wisdom, or Power of Manebut by the Gift, Promise, and drawing of the Father. (All that the Father giveth me, shall-come.)

Sixthly, That Jesus Christ will be careful to receive, and will not in any wise reject those that come, or are coming to him. (And him that cometh to me, I will in no wise cast out)

There are, besides these, some other Truths.

implied in the Words. As,

Seventhly, They that are coming to Jefus Chrift, are oft times heartily afraid that he will not receive them.

Eighthly, Jesus Christ would not have them, that in truth are coming to him, once think that:

be will cast them out.

These Observations lie all of them in the Words, and are plentifully confirmed by the Scriptures of Truth; but I shall not at this time speak to themall, but shall pass by the first, second, third, sourth, and fixth, parely, because k design brevity, and partly.

partly, because they are touched upon, in the Explicatory part of the Text. I shall therefore begin with the Fifth Observation, and so make that the first in order, in the following Discourse.

First then, Coming to Christ is not by the Will, Wildom or Power of Man, but by the Gift, Promise, and Drawing of the Father. This Obser-

vation frandeth of Two Parts:

First, That coming to Christ is not by the Will, Wisdom, or Power of Man.

Secondly, But by the Gift, Promife, and draw-

ing of the Father.

That the Text carrieth this Truth in its Bosom, you will find if you look into the Explication of the first part thereof before; I shall therefore here follow the Method propounded, viz. shew,

First, That coming to Christ is not by the Will, Wildom, or Power of Man: This is true, because

n

al

th

of

up

th

th

Vii

ftr

PÉ

my

clo

the

and

P

tha

cp

the Word doth politively fay it is not.

First, It denieth it to be holy by the Will of Man. Not of Blood, nor of the Will of the Flesh, nor of the will of Man. And again, It is not of him that willeth, nor of him that runneth, John 1. 13. Rom. 9. 16.

Secondly, It denieth it to be of the Wisdom of Man, as is manifest from these Considerations:

First, In the Wisdom of God it pleased him, that the World by Wisdom should not know him. Now if by their Wisdom they cannot know him, it follows, by that Wisdom, they cannot come unto him; for coming to him, is not before, but after some knowledge of him, 1 Cor. 1.21. Als 13.27. Psalm 9. 10.

Secondly, The Wisdom of Man, in God's Account, as to the Knowledge of Christ, is reckoned Foolishness Hath not God made Foolish the Wisdom of this World: And again, The Wisdom

of this World is Foolishness with God.

If God hath made Foolish the Wisdom of this World:

World; and again, if the Wildom of this World is Foolishness with him, then verily it is not likely, that by that, a Sinner should become so Prudent, as to come to Jefus Chrift; especially if you

confider.

e-

21

17,

0-

F-

ill,

W.

m,

ot

ere

ill,

ufe

of

efh.

t of

ohn

n of

nim,

him.

nim,

nn-

fter

. 27.

Ac-

kon-

r the

dom

rld

Thirdly, That the Doctrine of a crucified Christ. and fo of Salvation by him, is the very thing that is counted Foolinmers by the Wisdom of the World: Now, if the very Doctrine of a crucified Christ be counted Foolishness by the Wildom of this World, it cannot be, that by that Wifdom a Man should be drawn out, in his Soul, to come to him, 1 Cor. 1. 20. Chap. 2. 14. Chap. 3. 19. Chap. 1. 18. 23.

Fourthly, God counted the Wisdom of this World one of his greatest Enemies, therefore by that Wildom no Man can come to Jelus Chrift. For it is not likely that one of God's greateft Enemies, should draw a Man to that which best of all pleafeth God, as coming to Christ doth. Now. that God counteth the Wisdom of this World one

of his greatest Enemies, is evident,

First, For that it casteth the greatest contempt upon his Son's undertaking, as afore is proved, in that he counts his Crucifixion Foolishness: Tho' that be one of the highest Demonstrations of Di-

vine Wisdom, Eph: 1. 7, 8.

Secondly, Because God hath threatned to defroy it, and bring it to nought, and cause it to perish; surely he would not do, was it not an Enemy, would it direct Men to, and cause them to close with Jefus Chrift. See Ifa. 29. 14. 1 Cor. 1. 19.

Thirdly, He hath rejected it from helping in the Ministry of his Word, as a fruitless business, and a thing that comes to nought, 1 Cor. 2. 42

6, 12, 13.

Pourthly, Because it causeth to perish those that feek it, and purfue it, 1 Cor. 1. 18, 19.

Futhly, And God has proclaimed. That if any

Man will be wise in this World, he must be a Fool in the Wisdom of this World, and that's the way to be wise in the Wisdom of God. If any Man will be wise in this World, let him become a Fool, that he may be Wise. For the Wisdom of this World is Foolishness with God, 1 Cor. 3 18,19,20.

Thirdly, Coming to Christ is not by the power

of Man. This is evident, partly,

First, From that which goeth before: For Man's power in the putting forth of it in this matter, is either stirred up by Love, or sense of Necessity; but the Wisdom of this World neither gives Man Love to, or a sense of a need of Jesus Christ; therefore his power lieth still, as from that.

Secondly, What Power has he that is dead, (as every natural Man is) even spiritually dead in Trespasses and Sins; Dead, even as dead to God's New-Testament things, as he that is in his Grave, is dead to the things of this World? What Power hath he then, whereby to come to Jesus Christ, John 5, 25, Eph. 2, 1, Col. 2, 13.

Thirdly, God forbids the mighty Man's Glory in his strength, and says positively, By strength shall no Man prevail; and again, Not by might, nor by power, but my spirit, saith the Lord, fer. 9, 23, 24, 1 Sam. 2.9. Zech. 4, 6, 1 Cor. 27, 28,

20, 30, 31.

Fourthly, Paul acknowledgeth that Man; nay, converted Man of hierfelf, hath not a sufficiency of Power in himself to think a good thought; if not to do that which is least, for to think is less than to come; then no Man by his own Power.

can come to Jefus Chrift, 2 Cor. 3. 5.

Fifthly, Hence we are faid to be made willing to come, by the Power of God; to be raifed from a State of Sin, to a State of Grace, by the Power of God; and to believe, that is, to come, through the exceeding working of his mighty Power, Pal. 2010. 34 Col. 2. 12. Eph. 24.18.20. See also Job. 46. 14.

mi hin thi

C

de

to

ly

po

ist car con me

cep is a Jeft T they

for con

by the The don't brin

be co

But this needed not, if either Men had powe or will to come; or fo much as graciously to think of being willing to come (of themselves) to Jesus Christ.

I should now come to the Proof of the second Part of the Observation, but that is occasionally done already, in the Explicatory part of the Text; to which I refer the Reader: For I shall here only give thee a Text or Two more to the same purpose, and so come to the Use and Application.

First, It is expressly said, No Man can come to me, except the Father which hath sent me, draw him. By this Text, there is not only infinuared, that in Man is want of Power, but also of Will, to come to lesus Christ, they must be drawn, they come not if they be not drawn; and observe, it is not Man, no nor all the Angels in Heaven, that can draw one Sinner to Jesus Christ. No Man cometh to me, except the Father, which hath sent me, draw him, John 6. 44.

Secondly, Again, No Man can come to me except it be given him of the Father, John 6.65. It is an heavenly Gift that maketh Man come to

Jefus Chrift.

T

r

15

t.

n.

S

t,

ì,

y

ty.

8,

y,

y.

16

ep.

1g

en

er sh

Thirdly, Again, It is written in the Prophets they shall be all raught of God; every one therefore that hath heard and learned of the Father, cometh to me, John 6. 45.

I shall not enlarge, but shall make some Use and Application, and so come to the next Observation.

First, Is it so? Is coming to Jesus Christ, not by the Will, Wisdom or Power of Man, but by the Gist, Promise, and Drawing of the Father? Then they are to blame that cry up the Will, Wisdom, and Power of Man, as things sufficient to bring Men to Crist.

There are some Men who think they may not be contradicted, when they plead for the Will, Wisdom, and Power of Man, in reference to the

things.

things that are of the Kingdom of Christ: But I will fay to fuch a Man, he never yet came to understand, that himself is, what the Scripture teacheth concerning him: Neither did he ever know, what coming to Christ is, by the Teaching Gift, and drawing of the Father. He is such a one that hath fet up God's Enemy in opposition to him, and that continueth in fuch Acis of Deffance; and what his end, without a new Birth, will be, the Scripture teacheth alfo : But we will pais this.

Secondly, Is it fo? Is coming to Jefus Chrift, by the Gift, Promise, and Drawing of the Father, then let Saints here learn, to afcribe their coming to Chrift, to the Gift, Promife, and drawing of the Father. Christian Man, bless God, who hath given thee to Jefus Chrift, by Promile; and a gain, bless God for that he hath drawn thee to him. And Why is it thee? Why not another? O that the Glory of Electing Love should restup on thy Head, and that the Glory of the Exceeding Grace of God should take hold of thy Heart, and bring thee to Jesus Christ.

P

2

m

Thirdly, Is it so? That coming to Christ is by the Pather, as aforefaid? Then this should teach us to fet a high efteem upon them that are indeed coming to Jesus Christ: I say, an high esteem on them, for the fake of him, by vertue of whole Grace they are made to come to Jesus Christ:

We see, that when Men, by the help of human Abilities, do arrive at the Knowledge of, and bring to pass that, which, when done, is a wonder to the World; how he that did it is efteemed and commended. Yea, how are his Wits, Parts, Industry, and Unweariedness in all, admired, and yet the Man, as to this is but of the World, and his work the effect of natural Ability: The things also attained by him, end in Vanity and Vexation of Sp Farther, perhaps in the pursuit of these his Tit. Atchieve Atchievements, he fins against God, wastes his time vainly, and, at long run, loses his Soul by neglecting of better things: Yet he is admired! But I say, If this Man's Parts, Labour, Diligence, and the like, will bring him to such applause and esteem in the World; what esteem should we have of such an one that is by the Gift, Promise, and Power of God, coming to Jesus Christ?

First, This is a Man with whom God is, in whom God works and walks; a Man whose motion is governed and steered by the mighty hand of God, and the effectual working of his Power:

Here's a Man!

nt I

un-

ach-

OW,

Gift,

one

tion

Deff-

rth.

Will

rift,

her,

ning

g of

hath

d a-

e to

ner?

tup-

eed-

art,

s by

each

teed

n 00

hole

name

ring

the

-mon

ftry,

the

vork

at-

Spi

e his

CVO

A:

Secondly, This Man, by the Power of God's Might, which worketh in him, is able to caft a whole World behind him,, with all the Lufts and Pleasures of it; and to charge through all the difficulties that Men and Devils can fet against him; Here's a Man!

Thirdly, this Man is travelling to Mount Zion, the Heavenly ferusalem: The City of the living God, and to an innumerable Company of Angels; and the Spirits of just Men made perfect, to God the Judge of all, and to Jesus; Here's a Man!

Fourthly, This Man can look upon Death with Comfort, can laugh at Destruction when it cometh; and long to hear the found of the last Trump; and to see the Judge coming in the Clouds of

Heaven; Here's a Man indeed?

Let Christians then esteem each other as such; I know you do; but do it more. And that you may, consider these two or three things.

First, These are the Objects of Christ's esteem, Mat. 12. 48. Chap. 15. 22, 23, 24, 29, 26, 27, 28.

Luke 7. 9.

Secondly, These are the Objects of the esteem of Angels, Dan. 9. 12. Chap. 10. 11. Chap. 12. 4. Heb. 1. 14.

Thirdly, These have been the Objects of the

efteem of Heathens, when but convinced about them, Dan. 5. 10. Als 5. 15. 1 Cor. 14. 24, 25.

Let each of you then effeem each other better

10

than themfelves, Phil. 3. 2.

Fourthly, Again, Is it so, That no Man comes to Jesus Christ by the Will, Wildom, and Power of Man: But by the Gist, Power, and Drawing of the Father? Then this shews us how horrible ignorant of this such are, who make the Man that is coming to Christ the Object of their Contempt and Rage. These are also unreasonable and wicked Men, Men in whom is no Faith, 1 These 3.2.

Sinners, did you but know what a bleffed thing it is to come to Jefus Christ, and that by the help and drawing of the Father, they do indeed come to him; You would hang and burn in Hell a Thousand Years, before you would turn your Spirit as you do, against him that God is drawing to Jesus Christ, and also against that God that

draws him.

But faithless Sinners, let us a little expostulate the matter. What hath this Man done against thee, that is coming to Jesus Christ? Why dost thou make him the Object of thy Scorn? Doth his coming to Jesus Christ offend thee? Doth his pursuing of his own Salvation offend thee? Doth his forsaking of his Sins & Pleasures offend thee?

Poor Coming Man! Thou facrificest the Abominations of the Egyptians before their Eyes, and

will they not Stone thee? Exod. 8. 26.

But I fay, Why offended at this? Is he ever the worse, for coming to Jesus Christ, or for his loving and serving of Jesus Christ? Or is he ever the more a Fool, for slying from that which will drown thee in Hell-sire, and for seeking Eternal Life? Besides, Pray Sirs, consider it, this he doth not of himself, but by the Drawing of the Father. Come, let me tell thee in thine Ear, thou that will not come to him thy self, and him that would, thou hinderest.

First, Thou shalt be judged for one that hath hated, maligued, and reproached Jesus Christ, to whom this poor Sinner is coming.

Secondly, Thou shalt be judged too, for one that hath hated the Pather, by whose powerful

drawing, the Sinner doth come.

ur

19

es

er

ng

Ne:

at

pt

k-

ng

d

ne-

pi-

to-

at

ite

nft

oft

oth.

his

th

5

00.

nd'

he

١٧٠

he

ill

ıəl

th

er.

ilt

Ou A Thirdly, Thou shalt be taken, and judged for one that has done despite to the Spirit of Grace in him; that is, by its help, coming to Jesus christ. What say'st thou now? Wilt thou stand by thy doings? Wilt thou continue to contemn and reproach the Living God? Thinkest thou that thou shalt weather it out well enough at the Day of Judgment? Can thine heart endure, or can thine hands be strong, in the days that I shall deal with thee, saith the Lord? John 15. 18, 19, 20, 21, 22, 23, 24, 25, 26. Jude 14, 15. 1 Thes. 4. 8. Ezek. 22. 14.

Fifthly, Is it fo, That no Man comes to fefus Christ by the Will, Wisdom, and Power of Man, but by the Gift, Promise, and Drawing of the Father? Then this sheweth us, how it comes to pass, that weak means is so powerful as to bring Men out of their Sins, to a hearty pursuit after Telus Christ: When God bid Moles speak to the People, he faid, I will speak with thee, Exed 19. When God speaks, when God works, who can lett it? None, none. Then the work goes on. Elias threw his Mantle upon the Shoulders of Eliffig: and what a wonderful Work followed? When Jesus fell in with the Crowing of a Cock, what work was there ! O when God is in the Means, (be it never fo weak, and contemptible in it felf) work Wonders, 1 Kings 19. 19. Mat. 26. 74, 75. Mark 14 71, 72. Luke 22. 60, 61, 62.

The World under fran i not, nor believe that the Walls of Jericoo shall fall at the found of Rams Horns; but when God will work, the Means must be effectual. A word weakly spoken, spoken with difficulty, in Temptation, and in the

midfe

f

b

i

thee

midst of great contempt and scorn, works Wonders: If the Lord thy God will say so too.

Sixthly, Is it so? Doth no Man come to Jefus Christ, by the Will, Wisdom, and Power of Man; but by the Gift, Promise, and Drawing of the Father? Then here is room for Christians to stand and wonder at the effectual working of God's Providences, that he hath made use of, as means

to bring them to Jefus Christ.

For although Men are drawn to Christ by the Power of the Father; yet that Power putteth forth it self in the use of Means; and that means is diverse; sometimes this, sometimes that; for God is at liberty to work, by which, and when, and how he will; but let the means be what it will, and as contemptible as may be; yet God that commanded the light to shine out of Dark. nefs, and that out of Weaknefs can make Strong; can, nay doth oft-times make use of very unlikely means to bring about the Conversion and Salvation of his People. Therefore, you that are come to Christ (and that by unlikely means) stay your felves and wonder, and wondering, magnifie Almighty Power, by the Work of which, the means nath been made effectual to bring you to Jefus Christ.

What was the Providence that God made use of as a means, either more remote, or more near, to bring thee to Jesus Christ? Was it the Removing of thy Habitation, the Change of thy Condition, the Loss of Relations, Estate, or the like? Was it the Casting of thine Eye upon some good Book, thy Hearing of thy Neighbours talk of Heavenly things, the beholding of God's Judgments as executed upon others, or thine own Deliverance from them; or thy being strangely can under the Ministry of some Godly Man? O take notice of such Providence or Providences! They were sent and managed by mighty Power to do

thee good. God himself, I say, bath joined himself to this Chariot: Yea, and so blessed it, that it sailed not to accomplish the thing for which he sent it.

God bleffeth not to every one his Providences in this manner: How many Thousands are there in this world, that pass every day under the same Providences? but God is not in them, to do that Work by them, as he hath done for thy poor Soul, by his effectual working with them. O! that fesus Christ should meet thee in this Providence, that Dispensation, or the other Ordinances! This is Grace indeed! At this therefore, it will be thy Wisdom to admire, and for this to bless God.

Give me leave to give you a take of some of those Providences that have been effectual, thro' the Management of God, to bring Salvation to

the Souls of his People.

on-

an;

Fa-

and

d's

ans

the

eth

ans

for

en,

t it

bog

rk-

ng;

ike-

Sal-

are

Hay

ni-

the

to

ofe

ear,

no-

ndi-

re?

boo

ot

dg.

De-

caft

ake

do

hee

First, The first shall be that of the Woman of Samaria. It must happen, that she must needs go out of the City to draw Water (not before nor after, but) just when Jesus Christ her Saviour was come from far, and set to rest him (being weary) upon the Well: What a blessed Providence was this! Even a Providence managed by the Almighty Wisdom, and Almighty Power, to the Conversion and Salvation of this poor Greature. For by this Providence was this poor Creature, and her Saviour brought together; that that blessed work might be fulfilled upon the Woman, according to the purpose afore determined by the Father, John 4.

Secondly, What a Providence was it, that there should be a Tree in the way for Zacheus to climb, thereby to give Jesus opportunity to call that Chief of the Publicans home to himself, even be-

fore he came down therefrom, Luke 19.

Thirdly, Was it not also wonderful, that the Thief, which you read of in the Gospel, should,

by the Providence of God be cast into Prison be condemned, even at that Sessions that Chrhimself was to die; nay, and that it should happen too, that they must be hanged together, that the Thief might be in bearing and observing of Jesus in his last Words, that he might be converted by him before his Death? Luke 22.

ed by him before his Death? Luke 23.

Fourthly, What a strange Providence was it, and as strangely managed by God, that Onesimus, when he was run away from his Master, should be taken, and as I think, cast into that very Prison, where Paul lay bound for the word of the Gospel, that he might there be by him converted, and then sent home again to his Master Philemon! Behold, all things work together for good, to them that love God; to them who are the called

according to his purpose, Rom. 8.

May, I have my felf known some that have been made to go to hear the Word preached against their wills; others have gone not to hear, but to fee and to be feen, nay, to jeer and flout others; as also to catch and carp atthings. Some also to feed their Adulterous Eyes with the fight of beautiful Objects, and yet God hath made use of even these things. and even of the wicked and siful proposals of Sinners, to bring them under the Grace that might save their Souls.

Seventhly, Doth no Man come to Jesus Christ, but by the Drawing, &c. of the Father? Then let me here caution those poor Sinners, that are Speciators of the change that God hath wrought on them that are coming to Jesus Christ, not to attribute this work and change to other things and

caufes.

There are some poor Sinners in the world, that plainly see a change, a mighty change in their Neighbours and Relations that are coming to Jesus Christ: But, as I said, they being ignorant and not knowing whence it comes, and whither

3

Cauf

they A

Serr

be n in t alor Wit

Sati doe afte faye art

for Thi Thi as

bet Go ing

thir tho

for fo is every one that is born of the Spirit. 113. 8.

Therefore they attribute this Change to other

Caufes: As.

áp-

har

of

rt-

it,

Ms,

ıld

Ti-

he

er',

n!

to

ed

en

ıft

to

5;

0

u-

-

T

ŀ,

t

t

1

1. Melancholy.

2. To fitting alone.

3. To over-much Reading.

4. To their going to too many Sermons.

5. To too much studying and musing on what they hear.

Also they conclude on the other fide,

First, That it is for want of merry Company. Secondly, For want of Physick, and therefore they advise them to leave off Reading, going to Sermons, the Company of fober People; and to be merry, to go a Gossipping, to busie themselves in the things of this World, not to fit muling alone, &c.

But come poor ignorant Sinner, let me deal with thee; it feems thou art turn'd Counsellor for Satan. I tell thee, thou knowest not what thou doeft. Take heed of spending thy Judgment after this manner; thou judged foolishly, And layest, in this, to every one that passeth by, Those art a Fool.

What! count Convictions for Sin, Mourning for Sin, and Repentance for Sin, Melancholy! This is like those, that on the other fide faid, These Men are drunk with new Wine, &c. Or as he that faid, Paul was mad, Acts 2. 23. Chap. 26. 24.

Poor ignorant Sinner, can'ft thou judge no better! What! Is fitting alone, penfive under God's Hand; reading the Scriptures, and hearing of Sermons, &c. the way to be undone? The Lord open thine Eyes, and make thee to fee thine Error: Thou haft fet thy felf against God, thou hast despised the Operation of his Hands, thou attempteft to murther Souls. What! Canft thou

thou give no better Counsel touching those whou God hath wounded, than to send them to the Ordinances of Hell for help? Thou bidst them be merry and lightsome: But dost thou not know that The Heart of Fools is in the House of Laughten Eccl. 7.

4. Thou biddeft them shun the hearing of thundring Preachers; But is it not better to hear the Rebuke of the Wise, than for a Man to hear the Song of Fools? Verse 5. Thou biddest them busie themselves in the things of this World; But dost thou not know that the Lord bids, First seek the Kingdom of God, and the Righteousness.

thereof? Matt. 3. 36.

Poor ignorant Sinner, hear the Counsel of God to such, and learn, thy self, to be wifer; he any afflicted? let him pray: Is any merry? let him sing Psalms. Blessed is he that heareth me; and hear for time to come: Save your selve from this untoward Generation. Search the Scripture, give attendance to Reading. It is better to go to the House of Mourning. James 5.13. Prov. 8.32,33. Acts 2.40. John 5.39. 1 Tim. 4.13. Eccl. 7. 1,2,3.

And wilt thou judge him that doth thus? An thou almost like Elymas the Sorcerer, that sought to turn the Deputy from the Faith? Thou seeked to pervert the right Ways of the Lord; take heed left some heavy Judgment overtake thee, Alls 13.

8,9,10,11,12,13.

What! Teach Men to quench Convictions, take Men off from a ferious Confideration of the Evil of Sin, of the Terrors of the World to come, and how they shall escape the same. What! Teach Men to put God and his Word out of their Minds, by running to merry Company, by running to the World, by Gossiping, &c. This is as much as to bid them say to God, Depart from us, for we desire not the knowledge of thy

ways:

Ways

ferv

keep

Wor

the +

dren

COLL

ther

con

ing

YOU

thu

tak

you

alc

fpe

the

M

ye

to

th

D

A

ti

ways; or, What's the Almighty, that we should ferve him? or, What Profit have we, if we keep his ways? Here's a Devil in grain! What! bid Men walk according to the course of this World, according to the Prince of the Power of the Air, the Spirit that now worketh in the Children of Disobedience, Eph. 2.

Object. But we do not know that such are coming to Jesus Christ; truly we wonder at

them, and think they are Fools.

Phon

O the

the

mon

hten

g of

hear

hea

them

But

First

mess

1 of

; ls

me;

lves

the

bet-

.13.

.13.

Art

ight

kek

eed.

13.

ns,

the

ng

at!

of

Answ. First, Do you not know that they are coming to Jesus Christ? Then they may be coming to him, for ought you know; And why will you be worse than the Brute, to speak Evil of the things you know not? What! Are ye made to be taken and destroyed? Must ye utterly perish in your own Corruptions? 2 Pet. 2. 12.

Secondly, Do you not know them? Let them alone then. If you cannot speak good of them, speak not bad: Refrain from these Men, and let them alone, for if this Counsel, or this Work, be of Men, it will come to nought; but if it be of God, ye cannot overthrow it, lest haply ye be found even

to fight against God, Acts 5. 28, 39.

Thirdly, But why do you wonder at a Work of Conviction and Conversion? Know you not that this is the Judgment of God upon you, ye Despifers, To behold and wonder, and perish?

Acts 13. 40, 41.

Fourthly, But why wonder and think they are Fools? Is the way of the Just an Abomination to you? See that passage, and be assumed, He that is upright in the way, is an Abomination to the Wieked, Prov. 29. 27.

Fifthly, Your wondring at them, argues that you are Strangers to your selves, to Conviction for Sin, and to hearty desires to be saved; as also

to coming to Jefus Christ.

Object. But how shall we know that such Men

are coming to Jefus Chrift.

Answ. Who can make them see, that Christ has made blind? (John 2. 3,9.) Nevertheless, because I endeavoured by Conviction, Conversion and Salvation, consider,

1. Do they cry out of Sin, being burthened

with it, as of an exceeding bitter thing?

2. Do they fly from it, as from the face of a

deadly Serpent? (1571)

3. Do they cry out of the Insufficiency of their own Righteousnels, as to Justification in the fight of God?

4. Do they cry out after the Lord Jefus, to

fave them?

drop of Christ's Blood to save them, than in all the Sins of the World to damn them?

6. Are they tender of finning against Jesus

Christ?

7. Is the Name, Person, and Undertakings, more Precious to them, than the Glory of the World?

8. Is the World more dear unto them?

9. Is Faith in Christ (of which they are convinced by God's Spirit of the want of, and that without it they can never close with Christ) precious to them?

10. Do they favour Christ in his Word, and do they leave all the World for his sake? And are they willing (God helping them) to run hazards for his Name, for the Love they bear to him?

11. Are his Saints precious to them?

If these things be so, whether thou seest them or no, these Men are coming to Jesus Christ, Rom. 7. 9, 10, 11, 12, 13, 14. Psalm 38. 3. 4, 5, 6, 7, 8. Heb. 6. 18, 19, 20. Ila. 64. 6. Phil. 2. 7, 8. Psalm 54. 1. Psal. 109.26. Acts 16.30. Psal. 51. 7, 8. 1. Pet.

Fan 14, Chi

P/4 26,

3.

po

ofi

th

to 25

th hi

bi at

Si

SI

t

1 Pet. 1:18, 19. Rom. 7. 24. 2 Cor. 5.2. Acts 5.41. Fames 2. 7. Phil. 3. 7, 8. Song 5. 10, 11, 12, 13, 14, 15. Pfalm 119. John 13. 35. 1 John 4. 7. Chap. 3. 14. John 16.9. Rom. 14. 23. Heb. 11. 6. Pfalm 19. 10, 11. Jer. 15. 16. Heb. 11. 24, 125, 26, 27. Acts 20. 22, 23, 24. Chap. 21. 13. Tit. 3. 15. 2 John 1. Ephel, 4. 16. Phil. 7. 1 Cor. 16. 24.

The Second Observation.

I come now to the Second Observation propounded to be spoken to; to wit,

That they that are coming to Jesus Christ, are oft times heartily asraid that Jesus Christ will not

receive them.

Men

hat

and

ned

of a

heir

ght

to

one

all

fus

n-

at

e-

ıd

b

7-

0

I told you, that this Observation is implied in the Text, and I gather it from the largeness and openness of the Promise, (I will in no wife cast out.) For had there not been a pronenels in us. to fear casting out, Christ needed not to have, as it were, way-lay'd our Fear, as he doth by this great and firange Expression, In no wife. (And him that cometh to me, I will in no wife cast out.) There needed not, as I may fay, fuch a Promifebe invented by the Wisdom of Heaven, worded at fuch a rate, as it were on purpose to dash in pieces at one blow, all the Objections of coming Sinners; if they were not prone to admit of fuch Objections, to the discouraging of their own Souls: For these words, in no wife, cut the Throat of all Objections; and they were drop'd by the Lord Jefus for that very end; and to help the Faith that is mixed with Unbelief.

And it is, as it were, the Sum of all Promiles; neither can any Objection be made upon the Unworthiness that thou findest in thee, that this Pro-

was the cure of his fainting Not he body

his Hear M.

mise will not affoil.

brin

of t

did

g000

abo

and

upo

Fa

he

his

fal

ar

to

Sa

ba

But I am a Sinner, fay'ft thou.

I will in no wife caft out, fays Chrift.
But I am an old Sinner, fay'ft thou.

I will in no wife caft out, fays Chrift.
But I am a hard-hearted Sinner, fay'ft thou.

I will in no wife caft out, fays Chrift.
But I am a Back-fliding Sinner, fay'ft thou.

I will in no wife caft out, fays Chrift.
But I have ferved Satan all my days, fay'ft thou.

I will in no wife caft out, fays Chrift.
But I have finned against Light, fay'ft thou.

I will in no wife caft out, fays Chrift.
But I have finned against Mercy, fay'ft thou.

I will in no wife caft out, fays Chrift.

But I have no good thing to bring with me,

fay'ft thou.

I will in no wife cast out, says Christ.

Thus I might go on to the end of things, and shew you that still this Promise was provided to answer all Objections, and doth answer them. But I say, What need it be, if they that are coming to Jesus Christ, are not sometimes, yea, oftentimes, heartily asraid, that Jesus Christ will Cast them out?

I will give you now two Inflances, that feem

to imply the Truth of this Observation.

In the Ninth of Maethew, at the fecond Verse, you read of a Man that was sick of the Palsie; and he was coming to Jesus Christ, being borne upon a Bed by his Friends: He also was coming himself, and that upon another account than any of his Friends were aware of, even for the Pardon of Sins, and the Salvation of his Soul. Now so soon as ever he was come into the Presence of Christ, Christ bids him be of good Cheer: It seems then, his Heart was fainting: But what was the cause of his fainting? Not his bodily Instrmity, for the Cure of which his Friends did bring

bring him to Christ, but the Guilt and Burthen of his Sins; For the Pardon of which, himfelf did come to him; therefore he proceeds, Be of

good Cheer, thy Sins be forgiven thee.

I fay, Christ faw him finking in his Mind, about how it would go with his most noble Part: and therefore, first, he applies himfelf to him upon that account: For though his Friends had Faith enough, as to the Cure of the Body, yet he himself had little enough, as to the Cure of his Soul: Therefore Christ takes him up, as a Man. falling down, faying, Son, be of good cheer, thy Sins are for given thee.

hon.

thou.

me,

and

to

em.

are

Ca,

vill

em.

ſe,

·III

That about the Prodigal, feems pertinent also to this matter; When he was come to himself, he said, How many hired Servants of my Father have Bread enough and to spare, and I perish for Hunger? I will arise now and go to my Father. Heartily spoken. But how did he perform his Promifes? I think, not fo well as he promifed to do: And my ground for my Thoughts is, because his Father, so soon as he was come to him, fell upon his Neck, and kiffed him; implying, methinks, as if the Prodigal, by this time, was dejected in his Mind; and therefore his Father gives him the most sudden and familiar Token of Reconciliation.

And Kisses were of old time often used to remove Doubts and Fears. Thus Laban and Efau kifs Jacob; thus Joseph kiffed his Brethren; and thus also David kissed Absalom; Gen. 31. 55. Chap. 33. 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6. Chap. 48. 9, 10. 25am.

14. 33. 110 Tis true, as I faid, at first ferting out he spake heartily, as fometimes Sinners also do in their beginning to come to Jesus Christ: But might not he, yea in all probability he had (between the first Step he took, and the last, by which he accomplished that Journey) many a Thought,

both

both this way and that, as whether his Father would receive him, or no? As thus; I faid, I would go to my Father; But how, if when I come at him, he should ask me, where I have all this while been? What must I fay then? Alfo, if he ask me, what is become of the Portion of Goods that he gave me? What shall I say then? If he ask me, who have been my Companions? What shall I say then! If he also should ask me, what hath been my Preferment in all the time of my absence from him? What shall I say then? Yea, and if he ask me why I came home no fooner? What shall I say then? Thus, I say, might he reason with himself; and being conscious to himfelf, that he could give but a bad Answer to any of these Interrogatories; no marvel if he stood in need first of all, of a Kils from his Eather's Lips. For had he answered the first in Truth, he must fay, I have been a Haunter of Taverns and Ale houses; and as for my Portion, I spent it in Riotous Living; my Companions were Whores and Drabs: As for my Preferment, the highest was, That I became a Hog herd; and as for my not coming home till now. Could I have made shift to flay abroad any longer, I had not lain at thy Feet for Mercy now.

I fay, these things considered, and considering again, how prone poor Man is to give way, when truly awaken'd, to Despondings, and Heart-misgivings; no marvel is he did sink in his Mind, between the time of his first setting out, and that of

his coming to his Father.

3. But Thirdly, Methinks I have, for the Confirmation of this Truth, the Confent of all the Saints that are under Heaven, to wit, That they that are coming to Jefus Christ, are oft-times heartly afraid that he will not leave them.

Quest. But what should be the Reason?
I will answer to this Question thus:

First.

of

tra

Te

Ch

to

m

I

First, It is not for want of the revealed Will of God, that manifested grounds for the contrary; for of that there is a fufficiency; yea, the Text it felf hath laid a fufficient Foundation for Encouragement for them that are coming to Jefus Christ.

And him that cometh to me, I will in no wife

cast out.

ather

lid, [

come

I this

if he

oods

If he

Vhat

vhat

my

lea,

er?

he

im-

Vue

bod

r's

he

nd in

25

eft

ly

le

at

Secondly, It is not for want of an Invitation to come, for that is full and plain: Come unto me all ye that labour, and are heavy laden, and I will give you reft, Matt. 11.28.

Thirdly, Neither is it for want of Manifesta: tion of Christ's willingness to receive, as those Texts above-named, with that which followeth. declareth, If any thirst, let him come unto me,

and drink, John 7. 3.

Fourthly, It is not for want of exceeding great and precious Promises to receive them that come; Wherefore come out from among them, and be ye separate, faith the Lord, and touch not the unclean thing, and I will receive you, and I will be a Father unto you, and ye shall be my Sons and Daughters, faith the Lord Almighty, 2 Cor: 6, 17, 18.

Fifthly, It is not for want of folemn Oath and Ingagement to fave them that come; For because he could fwear by no Greater, he fwore by himfelf--- That by two Immutable Things, in which ir was impossible that God should lye, we might have strong Consolation, who have fled for Refuge, to lay hold on the hope fet before us, Heb.

6. 15, 16, 17, 18.

Sixthly, Neither is it for want of great Examples of God's Mercy, that have come to Jefus Christ, of which we read most plentifully in the Word:

Therefore, it must be concluded, it was for

want of that which follows:

(th

th

Chein

First, It is for want of the Knowledge of Christ. Thou knowest but little of the Grace and Kindness that is in the Heart of Christ: Thou knowest but little of the Vertue and Merit of his Blood: Thou knowest but little of the Willingness that is in his Heart to save thee: And this is the reason of the sear that ariseth in the Heart, and causeth thee to doubt, that Christ will not receive thee. Unbelief is the Daughter of Ignorance. Therefore Christ saith, O Fools, and sow

of Heart to believe, Luke 24. 25.

Slowness of Heart to believe, flows from thy foolishness in the things of Christ: This is evident to all that are acquainted with themselves, and are seeking after Jesus Christ: The more Ignorance, the more Unbelief; the more Knowledge of Christ, the more Faith. They that know thy Name, will put their Trust in thee, Pfal. 9.10. He therefore that began to come to Christ but the other day, and hath yet but little Knowledge of him, he sears that Christ will not receive him. But he that hath been longer acquainted with him, he is strong, and hath overcome the wicked

one, I John 2. When Joseph's Brethren came into Egypt to buy Corn, it is faid, Joseph knew his Brethren, but his Brethren knew not him. What follows? Why, great mistrust of Heart about their speeding well; especially if Joseph did but answer them roughly, calling them Spies, and questioning the Truth, and the like. And observe it, so long. as their Ignorance about their Erother, remained with them, whatsoever loseph did, fill they put the worst sense upon it: For instance, leseph, upon a time, bids the Steward of his Houle bring them home to dine with him, to dine even in loseph's House; And how is this refented by them? Why, they are afraid: And the Menwere afraid, because they were brought unto

brift.

ind-

Weft

ed :

that

rea-

and

re-

no-

ow

thy

VI-

res.

ore

W-

ow

.01

ur

ge

n.

d

0

r.

g

(their Brother) Joseph's House. And they said, He seeketh occasion against us, and will sall upon us, and take us for Bond-men, and our Asses, Gen. 42. Chap. 43. What! Assaid to go to Joseph's House? He was their Brother: He intended to feast them; to feast them, and to feast with them. Ah! but they were ignorant, That he was their Brother: And so long as their Ignorance lasted, so long their Fear terrised them. Just thus it is with the Sinner, that but of lare is coming to Jesus Christ: He is ignorant of the Love and Pity that is in Christ to coming Sinners: Therefore he Doubts, therefore he Fears, therefore his Heart misgives him.

Coming Sinner, Christ inviteth thee to Dine and Sup with him: He inviteth thee to a Banquet of Wine, yea, to come into his Wine-Cellar; and his Banner over thee, shall be Love, Rev. 30. 20. Song 2. Chap. 5. But I doubt it, says the Sinner; but 'tis answered, He calls thee, invites thee to his Banquet: Flaggons, Apples, to his Wine, and to the Juice of his Pomegranate. O I fear, I doubt, I mistrust, I tremble in expectation of the contrary! Come out of the Man, thou dastardly Ignorance. Be not assaid Sinner, only believe, He that cometh to Christ, he will in no

wife cast out.

Let the coming Sinner therefore seek after more of the good Knowledge of Jesus Christ: Press after it, seek it as Silver, and dig for it, as for hid Treasure: This will embolden thee: This will make thee wax stronger and stronger: I know whom I have believed, I know him said Paul. And what follows? Why, and I am perswaded, that he is able to keep that which I have committed to him against that day, 2 Tim.

What had Paul committed to Jesus Christ?
The Answer is, He had committed to him his.

Soul. But why did he commit to him his Soul? Why, because he knew him: He knew him to be Faithful, to be kind: He knew he would not fail him, nor forsake him; And therefore he laid his Soul down at his Feet, and committed it to

him, to keep against that Day. But,

Secondly, Thy Fears that Christ will not receive thee, may be also a consequent of thy earnest and strong Desires after thy Salvation by him. For this I observe, that strong Desires to have, are attended with strong Fears of missing. What Man most sets his Heart upon, and what his Desires are most after, he (ost-times) most fears he shall not obtain. So the Man, Ruler of the Synagogue, had a great Desire that his Daughter should live; and that Desire was attended with Fear that she should not: Wherefore Christ saith unto him, Be not afraid, Mark 5.36.

Suppose a young Man should have his Heart, much set upon a Virgin, to have her to Wise, if ever befears he shall not obtain, it is when he begins to love: Now, thinks he, some body will step in betwixt my Love and the Object of it; either they will find fault with my Person, my

Effate, my Condition, or fomething.

Now Thoughts begin to work, she doth not like me, or something. And thus it is with the Soul, at first coming to Jesus Christ: Thou lovest him, and thy Love produceth Jealousie, and that

Tealousie oft-times begets Fears.

Now thou fearest the Sins of thy Youth, the Sins of thine Old Age, the Sins of thy Calling, the Sins of thy Christian Duties, the Sins of thy Heart, or something; thou thinkest something or other will alienate the Heart and Affections of Lesus. Christ from thee; thou thinkest he fees something in thee, for the sake of which he will resuse thy Soul.

B

him

neft

ing

firm

and ing

ful

this

Life

But

101

Ch

Lo

for

it.

like

tre

014

Af

he

de

tr

tr

A

n

B

-

1

But be content, a little more Knowledge of him, will make thee take better Heart; thy earnest Defires shall not be attended with such burning Fears; thou shalt hereafter say, This is my In-

firmity, (Pfalm 77.)

Mu

to

not

aid

to

e-

hy

to.

g.

at

ft

of

1-

d

ft

1

Thou art Sick of Love; a very fweet Difeafe. and yet every Disease has some weakness attending of it; yet I wish this Distemper (if it be lawful to call it fo) was more Epidemical. Die of this Disease I would gladly do; 'tis better than Life it felf, though it be attended with Fears. But thou cryeft out, I cannot obtain. Well, be not too hafty in making Conclusions: If Jefus Christ had not put his Finger in at the hole of the Lock, thy Bowels would not have been troubled for him, (Song 5.) Mark how the Prophet hath it, They shall malk after the Lord, he shall roar like a Lion: When he shall roar, the Children shall tremble from the East, they shall tremble like a Bird out of Egypt, and as a Dove out of the Land of Affyria, Hof. 11. 10, 17.

When God roars (as oft times the coming Soul hears him roar) what Man that is coming, can do otherwise than tremble? (Amos 3. 8.) But trembling he comes, He sprang in, and came trembling, and sell down before Paul and Silas,

Acts 16.

Should you ask him that we mentioned but now, How long is it, fince you began to fear you faculd mife of this Damfel you love fo? The Answer will be, Ever fince I began to love he But did you not fear it before? No, nor shou I fear now, but that I vehemently love her. Come, Sinner, let us apply it: How long is it is to ce thou began'st to fear, that Jesus Christ will not receive thee? Thy Answer is, Ever since I began to desire that he would save my Soul. It began to fear, when I began to come. And the more my Heart burns in Desires after him, the more

more I feel my Heart fear, I shall not be faved by Ezel him.

See now. Did not I tell thee, that thy Rears were but the Consequence of strong Defires? Well, fear not, Coming Sinner; Thousands of Coming Souls are in thy Condition, and yet they will get fafe into Christ's Bosom. Say (fays Christ) to them that are of a fearful Heart, Be firong, fear not: Your God will come and fave you.

Ifa. 35. 4 Chap. 63. 1.

Thirdly, Thy fear that Christ will not receive thee, may arise from a sense of thine own Unworthinefs. Thou feeft what a poor, forry, wretched, worthless Creature thou art. And feeing this, thou fearest Christ will not receive Alas! fay'ft thou; I am the Vileft of all Men! a Town Sinner! a Ring-leading Sinner! I am not only a Sinner my felf, but have made others two-fold worse the Children of Hell also! Befides, Now I am under some Awakenings and Stirrings of Mind after Salvation, even now I find my Heart Rebellious, Carnal, Hard, Treacherous, Desperate, prone to Unbelief, to Despair: It forgetteth the Word; it wandreth, it runneth to the Ends of the Earth. There is not. (Fam perswaded) one in all the World, that hath fuch a desperate wicked Heart as mine is! My. Soul is careless to do good, but none more earnest to do that which is Evil!

Can fuch a 'an as I am, live in Glory? Can Holy, a Just, and a Righteous God once nk (with Honour to his Name) of faving fuch Vile Creature as I am? I tear it. Will be thew Wonders to fuch a dead Dog as I am? I

doubt it.

I am cast out; to the loathing of my Person; rea, I loath my felf: I flink in mine own No-Arils. How can I then be accepted by a Holy and Sin abhorring God? (Ffalm 38: 5, 6, 7.

Ezek.

be;

in n

Mad

leap

Hel

by !

Ala

WO

but

wh

COT

COT

thi

Th

be

vil

bu

21

F

W

ti

0

ed by Ezek. 10. Chap. 20. 42, 43, 44.) Saved I would be; And who is there that would not, were they in my Condition? Indeed, I wonder at the Madness and Folly of others, when I fee them leap and skip fo carelelly about the Mouth of Hell! Bold Sinner, How dareft thou tempt God, by laughing at the Breach of his Holy Law? Bur Alas! They are not fo bad one way, but I am worse another: I wish my felf were any body but my felf: And yet here again I know not what to wish. When I fee such as I believe are coming to Jesus Christ; O I bless them! But am confounded in my felf, to fee how unlike (as I think) I am to a very good many in the World: They can hear, read, pray, remember, repent, be humble, and do every thing better than fo vile a Wretch as I.

I, Vile Wretch! am good for nothing, but to burn in Hell Fire; and when I think of that, I

am confounded too!

Rears

res?

s of

they

fays

Be

you,

re-

wn

ry,

Ind

ive

all

! [

de

0!

nd ·

7 T

2.

e-

it

ot.

h

y.

r-

Thus the fense of Unworthiness creates and heightens Fears in the Hearts of them that are coming to efus Chrift: But indeed it should not: For who needs the Phylician, but the Sick? Or. who did Christ come into the World to fave, but the Chief of Sinners? (Mark 1. 17. 1 Tim. 1.15.) Wherefore, the more thou feelt thy Sins, the faster fly thou to Jesus Christ. And let the fense of thine own Unworthiness prevail with thee yet to go faster. As it is with the Man that carrieth his broken Arm in a Sling to the Bone-fetter, fill as he thinks of his broken Arm, and as he feels the Pain and Anguish, he haftens his pace to the Man : And if Saran meets thee, and asketh, Whither goest thou? Tell him, Thou art maimed, and art going to the Lord Jefus. If he objects thine own Unworthiness, tell him, That even as the Sick feeketh the Phylician; as he that hath broken Bones feeks him that can fet them fo thour art going to Jefus Christ for Cure and Healing

for thy Sin fick Soul.

But it oft-times happeneth to him that flies for his Life, he despairs of escaping, and therefore delivers himself up into the hand of the Pursuer. But up, up, Sinner; be of good Cheer: Christ came to save the unworthy One. Be not Faithless, but believe. Come away, Man, the Lord Jetus calls thee, saying, And him that cometh to me, I will in no wise cast out.

Fourthly, Thy Fear that Christ will not receive thee, may arife from a fense of the exceeding Mercy of being faved. Sometimes Salvation is in the Eyes of him that defires so great, so huge, so wonderful a thing, that the very Thoughts of the Excellency of it, ingenders Unbelief about obtaining it, in the Heart of those that unfeignedly defire it. Seemeth it to you (faith David) a light thing to be a King's Sona in-Law? 1 Sam. 18. 23. So the Thoughts of the Greatness and Glory of the Thing propounded; as Heaven, Eternal Life, Eternal Glory; to be with God and Christ, and Angels: These are great things, things too good, (faith the Soul that is little in his own Eyes.) Things too rich (faith the Soul that is truly poor in Spirit) for me.

Besides, The Holy Ghost hath a way to greaten Heavenly Things to the Understanding of the Coming Sinner; yea, and at the same time to greaten too the Sin and Unworthiness of that Sinner. Now the Soul staggeringly wonders, saying, What, to be made like Angels, like Christ, to live in Eternal Bliss, Joy and Felicity! This is for Angels, and for them that can walk like Angels!

If a Prince, or Duke, or Earl, should fend (by the hand of his Servant) for some poor, sorry, baggarly Scrub, to take her for his Master to

Wife.

W

Le

th

Be

in

no

th

th

to

W

th

th

w

fa

in

Wife, and the Servant should come and say, My Lord and Master, such an one, hath sent me to thee, to take thee to him to Wise; he is Rich, Beauriful, and of Excellent Qualities; he is Loving, Meek, Humble, Well-spoken, &c. What now would this poor, forry, beggarly Creature think? What would she say? or, How would she frame an Answer? Vyhen King David sent to Abigail upon this account, and though she was a rich Vyoman, yet she said, Behold, let thine Hand-maid be a Servant to wash the Feet of the Servants of my Lord, (1 Sam. 25.40, 41.) She was consounded, she could not well tell what to say, the Offer was so great, beyond what could in reason be expected.

But suppose this great Person should second his Suit, and fend to this forry Creature again: What should she say now? Would the not say, Tou Mock me? But what if he affirms that he is in good earnest, and that his Lord must have her to VVife; yea, suppose he should prevail upon her to credit his Meffage, and to address her felf for her Journey: Yet behold, every Thought of her Pedigree confounds her; also her fense of want of Beauty makes her asbamed; and if she doth but think of being embraced, the Unbelief that is mixed with that Thought, whirls her into Tremblings: And now the calls her felf Fool, for believing the Messenger, and thinks not to go. If the thinks of being bold, the bluthes; and the least thought that the shall be rejected, when she comes at him, makes her look as if the would give up the Ghoft. On vot

And it is a wonder then, to fee a Soul that is drowned in the tense of Glory, and a fense of its own Nothingness, to be consounded in it self, and to sear that the Glory apprehended is too great, too good, and too rich for such

an one.

ling

for

fore

uer.

rift

ith-

ord

to

re-

ed-

ion

fo

ry

In-

ofe

104

22

he

d;

be

re

ul

h

r

n

e

0

P

That thing, Heaven and Eternal Glory, is so great, and I that would have it so small, so forry a Creature, that the Thoughts of obtaining it consounds me.

Thus, I fay, doth the greatness of the things defired, quite dash and overthrow the Mind of the defire : O, it is too big! it is too big! it is too

great a Mercy!

But, Coming Sinner, let me reason with thee: Thou fay'ft it is too big, too great. Well, will things that are less satisfie thy Soul? will a less thing than Heaven, than Glory and Eternal Life, answer thy Defires? No, nothing less: -Yet I fear they are too big, and too good for me, even to obtain. Well, as big and as good as they are, God giveth them to fuch as thou; they are not too big for God to give. No, not too big to give freely: Be content, let God give like Himfelf; he is that Eternal God, and giveth like Himself. When Kings give, they do not use to give as poor Men do. Hence it is said, that Nabal made a Feaft in his House, like the Feaft of a King: And again, All these things did Araunah, as a King, give unto David, 1 Sam. 24. 2 Sam. 24. Now God is a great King, let him give like a King; nay, let him give like Himfelf, and do thou receive like thy felf: He hath all, and thou haft nothing. God told his People of old, that he would fave them in Truth and in Righteoufness; and that they should return to, and enjoy the Land, which before, for their Sins, had foued them out: And then adds, under a Supposition of their counting the Mercy too good, or too big; If it be marvellous in the Eyes of the Remnant of this People in these days, should it also be marvellous in mine Eyes? latto the Lord of Hofts, Zach. 8. 6.

As who should say, They are now in Captivity and little in their own Eyes; therefore they think

cei

thir

Me

but

IW

hat wi

M

Me ver fel it it it ha

ba

pri Pi

it fli

T on the

h n F

y k think the Mercy of returning to Canaan, is a Mercy too marvellously big for them to enjoy; but if it be so in their Eyes, it is not so in mine: I will do for them like God, if they will but receive my Bounty like simmers.

Coming Sinner, God can give his Heavenly Canaum, and the Glory of it, to thee; yea, none ever had them, but as a Gift, a free Gift: He hath given us his Son, How shall he not then,

with him alfo, freely give us all things?

fo

TV

it

igs

of

00

e:

ess

te,

tİ

en

e,

ot

to

nke

to

ral

g:

a

4.

10

at

f.

y

d

H

00

nbe

5,

It was not the worthiness of Abraham, or Moses, or David, or Peter, or Paul; but the Mercy of God that made them Inheritors of Heaven. If God thinks thee worthy, judge not thy self unworthy; but take it, and be thankful. And it is a good sign, he intends to give thee, if he hath drawn out thy Heart to ask. O Lord, thou hast heard the desire of the Humble, thou wilt prepare their Hearts, thou wilt incline thine Ear, Psalm 10. 17.

When God is said to incline his Ear, it implies an Intention to bestow the Mercy desired. Take it therefore, thy Wisdom will be to receive, not sticking at thy own unworthiness. It is said, He raiseth up the Poor out of the Dust, and listeth up the Beggar from the Dunghil, to set them among Princes, and to make them inherit the Throne of Glory. Again, He raiseth up the Poor out of the Dust, and listeth some Needy out of the Dunghil, that he may set him with Princes, even with the Princes of his People, 1 Sam. 2. 8. Psalm 113. 7, 8.

You fee also, when God made a Wedding for his Son, he called not the Great, nor the Rich, nor the Mighty, but the Poor, the Maimed, the Halt, and the Blind, (Matt. 22. Luke 14.)

Fifthly, Thy Fears that Christ will not receive thee, may arise from the hideous Roaring of the Devil, who pursues thee. He that hears him

roar,

If

Ele

con

the

fus

me

lon No

Da

Sin

Th

be

Sir

Ar

ar

G

G

th

th

G

to

Cá

fo

t

roar, must be a mighty Christian, if he can at that time deliver himself from Fear. He is called a Roaring Lyon; and then to allude to that in Isaiah, If one look into them, they have Darkness and Sorrow, and the Light is Darkness to their very Heaven, 1 Pet. 5.8. Isa. 5.30.

There are two things, among many, that Satan useth to roar out after them that are coming to

Jefus Chrift.

1. That they are not Elected. Or,

2. That they have finned the Sin against the Holy Ghost.

To both these I answer briefly.

First, Touching Election, out of which thou fearest thou art excluded. Why, coming Sinner, even the Text it self affordeth thee help against this doubt, and that by a double Argument.

First, That coming to Christ, is by virtue of the Gift, Promise, and Drawing of the Father; but thou art a coming, therefore God hath given thee, promised thee, and is drawing thee to Jesus Christ. Coming Sinner, hold to this: And when Satan beginneth to roar again, answer, But I feel my Heart moving after Jesus Christ; but that would not be, if it were not given by Promise, and Drawing to Christ by the Power of the Father.

Secondly, Jesus Christ hath promised, That him that cometh to him, he will in no wise cast out: And is he hath said it, will he not make it good, I mean, even thy Salvation? For, as I have said already, not to cast out, is to receive and admit to the benefit of Salvation. If then the Father hath given thee, as is manisest by thy coming; and if Christ will receive thee, thou coming Soul, as 'tis plain he will, because he hath said, he will in no wise cast thee out. Then be consident, and let those Conclusions that as naturally flow from the Text, as Light from the Sun, or Water from the Fountain, tay thee.

If Satan therefore objecteth, But thou art not Elected; answer, But I am coming, Satan, I am coming; and that I could not be, but that the Father draws; and I am coming to such a Lord Jesus as will in no wise cast me out. Farther, Satan, were I not Elect, the Father would not draw me, nor would the Son so graciously open his Bosom to me. I am perswaded that not one of the Non-elect shall ever be able to say, (no, not in the Day of Judgment,) I did sincerely come to Jesus Christ. Come they may, seignedly, as Judas and Simon Magus did; but that is not our question. Therefore, O thou honest-hearted coming Sinner! be not asraid, but come.

As to the fecond part of the Objection, about Sinning the Sin against the Holy Ghost; the fame Argument also overthrows that also. But I will

argue thus:

at

ed

in

ery

an

to

he

ou

er,

of

r;

en

to

nd

ut

ohe

at

t:

d,

id

th

if

is

n-

as

ì,

IL

First, Coming to Christ is by virtue of a special Gist of the Pather; but the Father giveth no such Gist to them that have sinned that Sin; therefore thou that art coming hast not committed that Sin. That the Father giveth no such Gist to them that have sinned that Sin, is evident,

1. Because they have sinned themselves out of God's Favour; They shall never have Forgiveness, Mat. 12, 32. But it is a special Favour of God to give unto a Man, to come to Jesus Christ; because thereby he obtaineth Forgiveness. Therefore he that cometh, hath not sinned that Sin.

2. They that have finned the Sin against the Holy Ghost, have sinned themselves out of an interest in the Sacrifice of Christ's Body and Blood; There remains for such no more Sacrifice for Sin.

But God giveth not Grace to any of them to come to Christ, that have no share in the Sacrifice of his Body and Blood: Therefore, thou that art coming to him, hast not sinned that Sin,

hieb. 19. 26.

Secondly, Coming to Christ is by the special drawing of the Father, No Man cometh to me, except the Father, which hath sent me, draw him: But the Father draweth not him to Christ, for whom he hath not allotted forgiveness by his Blood. Therefore, they that are coming to Jesus Christ, have not sinned that Sin, because he hath allotted them forgiveness by his Blood, John 6. 44.

That the Father cannot draw them to Jesus Christ, for whom he hath nor allotted forgiveness of Sins, is manifest to sense: For that would be a plain mockery, a slam; neither becoming his

Wildom, Juftice, Holinefs, nor Goodnefs.

Thirdly, Coming to Jesus Christ, lays a Man under the Promise of sorgiveness and salvation: But it is impossible, that he that hath sinned that Sin should ever be put under a Promise of these. Therefore he that hath sinned that Sin, can never have heart to come to Jesus Christ.

Fourthly, Coming to Jesus Christ lays a Man under his Intercession; For he ever liveth to make Intercession for them that come, Heb. 7. 25. Therefore he that is coming to Jesus Christ can-

not have finned that Sin.

Christ has forbidden his People to pray for them that have finned that Sin; and therefore will not pray for them himself, but he prays for them

that come.

Fifthly, He that hath finned that Sin, Christ is to him of no more Worth, than is a Man that is Dead; For he hath crucified to himself the Son of God: Yea, and hath also counted his precious Blood as an unholy Thing, Heb. 6. 10: Now he that hath this low Esteem of Christ, will never come to him for Life; But the Coming Man has an high Esteem of his Person, Blood, and Merits. Therefore he that is coming has not committed that Sin.

Sixthly

ye

G

ha

in

ne

to

an

tai

H

et

H

ce

ve

to

th

or

cl

th

A:

fu

Si

fu

ha

Ci

in

10

h

d

B

Sixthly, If he that has finned this Sin, might yet come to Jesus Christ; then must the Truth of God be overthrown; which saith in one place, He hath never forgiveness; and in another, I will in no wise cast him out. Therefore, that he may never have forgiveness, he shall never have Heart to come to Jesus Christ. It is impossible that such an one should be renewed either to, or by Repentance, Heb. 6. Wherefore, never trouble thy Head, nor Heart about this matter: He that cometh to Jesus Christ, cannot have sinned against the Holy-Ghost.

Seventhly, Thy fears that Christ will not receive thee, may arise from thine own folly, in inventing; yea, in thy chalking out to God a way to bring thee home to Jesus Christ. Some Souls that are coming to Jesus Christ are great Tormentors of themselves upon this account: They conclude, that if their coming to Jesus Christ is right, they must needs be brought home thus and thus:

As to instance ;

ial

ie,

n:

or

his

e-

he

hn

us

re-

ıld

his

lan

n:

hat

fe.

ver

un-

ake

25.

an-

for

vill

em

t is

15

of

OUS

he

ver

has

its.

ted

hly

1. Says one, If God be bringing of me to Jefus Christ, then will he load me with the guilt of Sin, till he makes me roar again.

2. If God be indeed a bringing me home to Jeins Christ, then must I be assaulted with dreadful

Temptations of the Devil.

3. If God be indeed a bringing me to Jefus Chrift, then even when I am come at him, I shall

have wonderful Revelations of him.

This is the way that some Sinners appoint for God: But perhaps he will not walk therein; yet will he bring them to Jesus Christ. But now because they come not the way of their own Chalking out, therefore they are at a loss. They look for heavy load and burthen; but perhaps God gives them a sight of their lost Condition, and addeth not that heavy Weight and Burthen. They look for fearful Temptations

1Q

of Satan; but God sees that yet they are not fit for them: Nor is the time come, that he should be honoured by them in such a Condition. They look for great and glorious Revelations of Christ, Grace, and Mercy. But perhaps God only takes the Yoke from off their jaws, and lays Meat before them. And now again, they are at a loss, yet a coming to Christ; I drew (saith God) with the Cords of a Man, with the Bands of Love: I took the Yoke from off their jaws, and laid Meat unto them, Hos. 11. 14.

Now, I fay, if God brings thee to Christ, and not by the way that thou hast appointed, then thou art at a lois; and for thy being at a loss, Thou mayst thank thy felf. God hath more ways than thou knowest of, to bring a Sinner to Jesus Christ. But he will not give thee before hand an Account by which he will bring thee to Christ, Isa. 40. 12. Job 33. 13.

Sometimes he hath his Way in the Whirlwind; but fometimes the Lord is not there,

Neh. 13. 1 Kings 19. 11.

If God will deal more gently with thee, than with others of his Children, grudge not at it, refuse not the waters that go softly, lest he bring up to thee the Waters of the Rivers, strong and many, even these two smoaking Firebrands, the Devil and Guilt of Sin, Isa. 8. 6, 7. He saith to Peter, follow me. And what Thunder did Zacheus hear or see? Zacheus, Come down, said Christ; and he came down, (says Luke) and received him joyfully.

But had Peter or Zacheus made the Objection that thou hast made, and directed the Spirit of the Lord, as thou hast done, they might have looked long enough, before they had found themselves coming to Jesus Christ.

Besides, I will tell thee, that the greatness of sense of Sin, the hideous Roaring of the Devil.

infte not Sou

Dev

ot

us (

an

F

of t

Pra con tain tim

> ed der eft

har afri let It Di

> De ma kn

tha tho bu Co lor

it Sp ne ch

I

fit

ald

ney

of

od

nd

ley

ew

ith

off

14.

At,

d,

at

th

2

sv

ill

1-

e,

e,

ot

ft

5,

e-

5,

at

5,

1,

1.

1-

it

d

5

Pevil, yea, and abundance of Revelations, will of prove that God is bringing the Soul to Jest Christ: As Balaam, Cain, Judas, and others, an witness.

Farther, Consider, that what thou hast not of these things here, thou mayst have another ime, and that to thy Distraction: Wherefore, instead of being discontent, because thou art not in the Fire, because thou hearest not the sound of the Trumpet, and Alarm of War; Pray that thou enter not into Temptation; Yea, mome boldly to the Throne of Grace, and obain Mercy, and find Grace to help in that time of need; Plas. 88. 15. Mat. 40. 41. Heb. 1. 16.

Poor Creature! Thou crieft, If I were tempted I could come faster, and with more considence to Jesus Christ: Thou sayst thou knowest not what. What says Job? Withdraw thy hand from me, and let not thy dread make me asraid: Then call thou, and I will answer; or let me speak, and answer thou me, Job 13.31. It is not the over-heavy load of Sin, but the Discovery of Mercy; not the Roaring of the Devil, but the Drawing of the Father, that makes a Man come to Jesus Christ; I my self know all these things.

True, fometimes, yea, most an end, they that come to Jesus Christ, come the way that thou desirest; the Loading, Tempted Way; but the Lord also leads some by the Waters of Comfort. If I was to chuse, when to go a long Journey; to wit, Whether I would go it in the Dead of Winter, or in the Pleasant Spring, (though if it was a very prostable Journey (as that of Coming to Christ is) I would chuse to go it through Fire and Water, before I would lose the benefit:) But, I say, if I thuse the time, I would chuse to go it in the Pleasant

Pleafant Spring, because the Way would be more delightfome, the Days longer and warmer, the Nights fhorter, and not fo cold. And it is observable, that that very Argument that thou useft, to weaken thy strength in the Way, that very Argument Christ Jesus useth to encourage his beloved to come to him: Arife (faith he) my Love, my Fair One, and come away. (Why?) For lo, the Winter is paft, the Rain is over and gone, the Flowers appear on the Earth, the time of the Singing of Birds is come, and the Voice of the Turtle is heard in our Land. The Fig-tree putteth forth her green Figs, and the Vines, with her tender Grapes, give a good Smell: Arife, my Love, my Fair One, and come away, Song 2. 10, 11, 12. 13.

Trouble not thy telf, coming Sinner: If thou feeft thy loft Condition by original and actual Sin; If thou feeft thy Need of the spotless Righteousness of Jesus Christ; If thou art willing to be found in him, and to take up thy Cross and follow him, then pray for a fair Wind and good Weather, and come away. Stick no longer in a Muse or Doubt about things, but come away to Jesus Christ: Do it, I say, lest thou tempt God to lay the Sorrows of a travailing Woman upon thee. Thy Folly in this thing may make him do it. Mind what follows, The Sorrows of a travailing Woman shall come upon him: Why? He is an unwife son; for he flould not flay long in the place of the breaking forth of Children, Hof. 13. 13.

Seventhly, Thy fears that Christ will not receive thee, may rise from those Decays that thou findest in thy Soul, even while thou art coming to him: Some, even as they are coming to Jesus Christ, do find themselves grow worse and worse: And this is indeed, a sure

Tryal to the poor Coming Sinner.

To

com

ega

onat

dari

neg

find

Bla

not

at t

25 1

this

fixt

tio

gla

tha

it :

tha

So

Sp

de

fo

h

y

1

d be To explain my felf; There is fuch an one a oming to Jesus Christ; who, when at first he egan to look out after him, was senfible, affectimate, and broken in Spirit; but now is grown dark, sensetes, hard-hearted, and inclining to neglect Spiritual Duties, &c. Befides, he now fnds in himself Inclinations to Unbelief, Atheism. Blasphemy, and the like: Now he finds he cannot tremble at God's Word, his Judgments, nor the Apprehension of Hell fire: Neither can he. s he thinketh, be forry for these things. Now this is a fad Dispensation: The Man under the fixth Head, complaineth for want of Temptations, but thou haft enough of them; art thou glad of them, tempted, coming Sinner? They that never were exercised with them, may think it a fine thing to be within their Rage; but he that is there, is ready to sweat Blood for Sorrow of Heart, and to howl for Vexation of Spirit.

This Man is in the Wilderness among wild Beafts; here he sees a Bear, there a Lyon, yonder a Leopard, a Wolf, a Dragon; Devils of all forts, Doubts of all forts, Fears of all forts, haunt and moleft his Soul. Here he fees Smoak, yea, feels Fire and Brimitone scattered upon his fecret places; he hears the found of an horrible

Tempest.

arm-

And

nent

the

ifeth

: A-

and

paft,

pear

irds

ard

her

pes,

Fair

hou

ual

gh-

ing

ofs

ind

no

but

left

ra-

his

ol-

an

ife

ce

13.

re-

at

rr

17-

w

re

O

O! My Friends, even the Lord Jesus, that knew all things, even he faw no Pleafure in Temptations, nor did he defire to be with them: wherefore one Text faith, he was led; and another, he was driven of the Spirit into the Wilderness, to be tempted of the Devil, Matt. 4. 1. Mark 1. 12.

But to return, thus it happeneth fometimes to them that are coming to I fus Christ. A sad hap indeed; one would think, that he that is flying from Wrath to come, has little need of fuch

G 2

Clogs

Clogs as these; And yet so it is, and woful Ex. perience proves it: The Church of old complained, That her Enemies overtook her between the Straits; Just between Hope and Fear, Hea-

ven and Hell, Lam. 1. 3.

This Man feeleth the Infirmity of his Flesh : he findeth a Proneness in himself to be desperate; now he chides with God, flings and tumbles like a wild Bull in a Net, and fill the Guilt of all returns upon himself, to the crushing of him in pieces: Yet he feeleth his Heart fo hard, that he can find, as he thinks, no kind falling under any of his Miscarriages. Now he is a Lump of Confusion in his own Eyes, whose Spirit and Actions are without Order.

Temptations serve the Christian, as the Shepherds Dog ferveth the filly Sheep, that is, coming behind the Flock, he runs upon it, pulls it down, worries it, wounds it, and grievously bedabbleth it with Dirt and Wet, in the lowest places of the Furrows of the Field, and not leaving it, until it is half dead, nor then neith r.

Except God rebuke.

Here is now room for Fears of being cast away. Now I fee I am loft, fays the Sinner: This is not coming to Jefus Chrift, fays the Sinner: Such a desperate hard and wretched Heart as mine is. cannot be a gracious one, faith the Sinner. bid such an one be better, he says, I cannot, no.

I cannot.

Quest. But what will you say to a Soul in this

Condition?

Apfiv. I will fay, That Temptations have attended the best of God's People; I will fay, That Temptations come to do us good; And I will fay alfo, That there is a difference betwixt growing worse and worse, and thy seeing more clearly how bad thou art.

na

B ft

is

F

to

1

There is a Man of an ill-favoured Countenance, who hath too high a Conceit of his Beauty; and wanting the Benefit of a Glafs, he still stands in his own Conceit; at last a Limner is fent unto him, who draweth his ill favoured Face to the Life; now looking thereon, he begins to be convinc'd, that he is not half so handsome as he thought he was. Coming Sinner, thy Temptations are these Painters, they have drawn out thy ill-favoured Heart to the Life; and have set it before thine Eyes, and now thou sees how ill-favour'd thou art.

Hezekiah was a good Man, yet when he lay Sick (for ought I know) he had somewhat too good an Opinion of his Heart; and for ought I know also, the Lord might, upon his recovery, leave him to a Temptation, that he might better know all that was in his Heart. Compare Isa.38:

1, 2, 3. With 2 Chron. 32. 31.

Ex-

om-

veen Iea-

th :

pe-

ım-

uilt

of

rd,

ın-

mp

nd

p-

n-

it

6-

ft

Ot

r,

5

Alas! We are finful out of measure, but see it not to the full, until an Hour of Temptation comes: But when it comes, it doth as the Painter doth, it draweth out our Heart to the Life. Yet the fight of what we are, should not keep us

from coming to Jesus Christ.

There are two ways, by which God fets a Man into a fight of the Naughtiness of his Heart: One is, by the Light of the Word and Spirit of God; and the other is, by the Temptations of the Devil. But by the first, we see our Naughtiness one way, and by the second another. By the Light of the Word, and Spirit of God, thou haft a fight of thy Naughtiness, and by the Light of the Sun, thou hast a fight of the Spots and Defilements, that are in thy House and Raiment; which Light gives thee to fee a necessity of cleansing, but maketh not the Blemishes to spread more abominably. But when Satan comes, when he tempts, he puts Life and Rage into our Sins, and G-3 turns

turns them, as it were, into so many Devils within us. Now, like Prisoners, they attempt to break through the Prison of our Body; they will attempt to get out at our Eyes, Mouth, Ears, any ways, to the Scandal of the Gospel, and Reproach of Religion; to the darkning of our Evi-

dences, and damning of our Souls.

But I shall fay, as I said before, this hath ofttimes been the Lot of God's People: And, No Temptation hath overtaken thee, but fuch as is common to Man; and God is faithful, who will not fuffer thee to be tempted above what thou art able, 1 Cor. 10. 13. See the Book of Job, the Book of Plalms, and that of the Lamentations: And remember farther, that Christ himself was tempted to Blaspheme, to worship the Devil, and to murther himself, Matt. 4, Luke 4. (Temptations worse than which thou canft hardly be overtaken with.) But he was finless, that is true; and he is thy Saviour, and that is as true: Yea, it is as true allo, that by his being tempted, he became the Conqueror of the Tempter, and a Succorer of those that are tempted, Col. 2. 14,15. Heb. 2. 15. Chap. 4. 15, 16.

Quest. But what should be the reason that some that are coming to Christ, should be so lamentably cast down, and bussetted with Temptation?

Answ. It may be for several Causes.

First, Some that are coming to Christ, cannot be perswaded, until the Temptation comes, that they are so Vile as the Scripture saith they are. True, they see so much of their Wretchedness, as to drive them to Christ; but there is an over and above of Wickedness, which they see not. Peter little thought that he had had Cursing, and Swearing, and Lying, and an Inclination in his Heart to Deny his Master, before the Temptation came: But when that indeed came upon him, then he found it there to his Sorrow, John 13.

36,

36,3

70,7

Se

are

and

fore

OWI

the

plu

thi

me

fel

th

m

ta

E

m

With 36, 37, 38. Mark 14. 36, 37, 38, 39, 40, 68, 69, apt to 70, 71, 72.

Secondly, Some that are coming to Fefus Christ. are too much affected with their own Graces. and too little taken with Christ's Person; wherefore God, to take them off from doating on their own Jewels, and that they might look more to the Person, Undertaking and Merits of his Son, plunges them into the Ditch by Temptations. And this I take to be the meaning of Job; If I wash me, faid he, with Snow-water, and make my felf never fo clean, yet wilt thou plunge me in the Ditch, and mine own Cloaths shall abhor me, Job 9. 30. Job had been a little too much tampering with his own Graces, and fetting his Excellencies a little too high; (as thefe Texts make manifest, Job 33. 8, 9, 10, 11. Chap. 34. 4, 6, 7,8,9. Chap. 35. 2, 3. Chap. 38. 1, 2. Chap. 40. 1, 2, 3, 4. Chap. 42. 3, 4, 5, 6) But by that the Temprations were ended, you find him better taught.

Yea, God doth oft-times, even for this thing, as it were, take our Graces from us, and so leave us almost quite to our selves, and to the Tempter, that we may learn, not to love the Picture more than the Person of his son. See how he dealt with them in the 16th of Erekiel, and the 2d of

Hosea.

, any

Re-

Evi-

oft-

No

as is

will

hou

the

7715:

was

and

ota-

er-

le;

ea,

he

2

5.

10

y

Thirdly, Perhaps thou hast been given too much to judge thy Brother, to condemn thy Brother, because a poor tempted Man: And God, to bring down the Pride of thy Heart, letteth the Tempter loose upon thee, that thou also may's feel thy self weak. For Pride goeth before Destruction, and an haughty Spirit before a Fall, Prov. 16:18.

Fourthly, It may be thou haft dealt a little too roughly with those that God hath this way wounded; not considering thy self, lest thou also

G 4

0

be tempted. And therefore God hath fuffered it

to come unto thee, Gal. 6. 1.

Fifthly, It may be thou wast given to slumber and fleep, and therefore these Temptations were fent to awaken thee: You know that Peter's Temptation came upon him after his fleeping: then, inflead of Watching and Praying; then he denied, and denied, and denied his Mafter. Matt. 26.

Sixthly, It may be thou haft prefumed too far, and flood too much in thine own ftrength, and rherefore is a time of Temptation come upon thee. This was also one cause, why it came upon Peter; Though all Men for sake thee, yet will not I. Ah! that's the way to be tempted indeed, John 13. 26, 37, 38.

Seventhly, It may be God intends to make thee wife, to speak a word in season to others that are afflicted; and therefore he suffered thee to be tempted. Christ was tempted, that he might he mable to succour them that are tempted, Heb. 2. 18.

Eighthly, It may be Satan hath dared God to fuffer him to tempt thee; promising himself, that if he will but let him do it, Thou will curse him to his Face. Thus he obtained leave against Job; wherefore take heed, tempted Soul, left thou provest the Devil's sayings true, Job 1.

Chap. 2.

Ninthly, It may be thy Graces must be tryed in the Fire, that that Ruft which cleaveth to them, may be taken away, and themselves proved, both before Angels and Devils, to be far better than of Gold that perisheth; it may be also, that thy Graces are to receive special Praises, and Honour, and Glory, at the coming of the Lord Jesus (to Judgment.) for all the Exploits that thou haft acted by them against Hell, and its infernal Crue, in the Day of thy Temptation, 1 Per. 1, 6, 7:

Tenthly,

lear

Ten

fake

the

(an

tha

Go

Sin

the

kir

CO

In

ed it

nber

were

ter's

ing;

hen

ter,

far.

and

on

on

t I.

bn

re

Tenthly, It may be God would have others learn, by the Sighs, Groans and Complaints under Temptations, to beware of those Sins; for the fake of which, thou are at present delivered to the Tormentors.

But to conclude this, put the worst to the worst, (and then things will be bad enough) suppose that thou art to this Day without the Grace of God, yet thou art but a miserable Creature, a Sinner, that has need of a Blessed Saviour; and the Text presents thee with one, as good and kind, as Heart can wish; who also for thy encouragement saith, And him that cometh to me, I will in no wise cast out.

To come therefore to a Word of Application.

Is it so, That they that are coming to Jesus Christ, are oft-times heartily asraid, that Jesus Christ will not receive them? Then this teacheth us these things:

First, That Faith and Doubting, may at the fame time have their Residence in the same Sous; O show of little Faith, wherefore didst thou doubt? Matt. 14. 31. He saith not, O! Thow of no Faith; but, O! Thou of little Faith; because he had a Little Faith in the midst of his many Doubts. The same is true, even of many that are coming to Jesus Christ: They come, and fear they come not, and doubt they come not. When they look upon the Promise, or a Word of Incouragement by Faith, then they come; but when they look upon themselves, or the Discouragement, said Peter: Come, said Christ. So he

G 5

went down out of the Ship to go to Jesus; but his hap was, to go to him upon the Water; there was the Tryal. So it is with the poor defiring Soul: Bid me come, fays the Sinner; Come, says Christ, and I will in no wise cast thee out: So he comes, but his hap is to come upon the Water, upon drowning Difficulties; if therefore the Wind of Temptations blow, the Waves of Doubts and Fears will presently arise, and this coming Sinner will presently sink, if he has but little Faith.

But you shall find here, in Peter's little Faith, a two-fold Act; to wit, Coming, and Crying: Little Faith cannot come all the way without Crying: So long as its holy Boldness lasts, so long it can come in Peace; but when it's So, it can come no farther, it will go the rest of the way with Crying. Peter went as far as his little Faith would carry him; he also cry'd as far as his little Faith would help, Lord, save me, I perist: And so with coming and crying, he was kept from sinking, though he had but a little Faith. Jesus Rretched forth his Hand, and caught him, and said unto him, O! Thou of little Faith,

wherefore didft thou doubt?

Secondly, Isit so, That they that are coming to Jesus Christ, are ost-times heartily assaid, that Jesus Christ will not receive them? Then this shews us a reason of that Dejection, and those castings down, that very often we perceive to be in them that are coming to Jesus Christ. Why, it is because they are assaid that Jesus Christ will not receive them. The poor World they mock us, because we are a dejected People; I mean, because we are sometimes so; but they do not know the cause of our Dejections. Could we be perswaded, even then, when we are dejected, that Jesus Christ would indeed receive us, it would make us sty over their Heads, and would

put more Gladness into our Hearts, than in the time in which their Corn, Wine and Oil increases,

Pfalm 4. 6, 7.

but

ter:

r de-

ome.

out :

the

ere-

aves

this

but

ith,

ng:

Out

ong

can

vay

iith

his

jb:

ept

th.

im,

h,

ng

nat

his

ofe

be

y,

ill

ck

n,

ot

20

11

d

u

Thirdly, Is it so, That they that are coming to Jesus Christ, are ost-times heartily assaid that he will not receive them? Then this shews, That they that are coming to Jesus Christ, are an awakened, sensible, considering People: For Fear cometh from Sense, and Consideration of things. They are sensible of Sin, sensible of the Curse due thereto; they are also sensible of the Glorious Majesty of God, and of what a Blessed, thing it is, to be received of Jesus Christ: The Glory of Heaven, and the Evil of Sin; these things they consider, and are sensible of; When I remember, I am affaid; when I consider, I am

afraid, Job 21. 6. Chap. 36. 15.

Thefe things dash their Spirits, being awake and fenfible: Were they dead, like other Men, they would not be afflicted with Fear, as they are; for dead Men fear not, feel not, care not; but the living and sensible Man, he it is that is oft-times heartily afraid that Jesas Christ will not receive him. I fay, The Dead and Senfeless are not diffressed: They presume, they are groundlefly confident; Who so bold as blind Bayard? These indeed should fear and be afraid, because they are not coming to Fesus Christ. O! the Hell, the Fire, the Pit, the Wrath of God, and Torment of Hell, that are prepared for poor neglefting Sinners! How shall we escape, if we neglect fo great Salvation! Heb. 2. 3. But they want fense of things, and so cannot fear.

Fourthly, Is it fo, That they that are coming to Jesus Christ, are oft-times heartily asraid that he will not receive them. Then this should teach old Christians to pity and pray for young Comers: You know the Heart of a Stranger; for you your selves were Strangers in the Land of Egypt. You

know

know the Fears, and Doubts, and Terrors, that take hold of them, for that they fometimes took hold of you: Wherefore pity them, pray for them. encourage them; they need all this; Guilt hath overtaken them; Fear of the Wrath of God hath. overtaken them; perhaps they are within the fight of Hell-fire, and the Fear of going thither, is burning hot within their Hearts. You may know how ftrangely Satan is fuggefting his Devilish Doubts unto them, if possible he may sink and drown them, with the multitude and weight of them. Old Christians mend up the Path for them, take the Stumbling-blocks out of the way, left that which is feeble and weak be turned afide, but let it rather be healed, Heb. 12.

I come now to the next Observation, and hall speak a little to that; to wit.

THat Jelus Chrift would not have them, that in Truth are coming to him, Once think

that he will cast them out,

The Text is full of this: For, he faith, And him that cometh to me, I will in no wife cast out. Now, if he faith, I will not; he would not have us think, He will.

This is yet farther manifest by these Conside-

rations;

First, Christ Jesus did forbid even them, that as yet were not coming to him, Once to think him fuch an One. Do not think (faid he) that I

will accouse you to the Pather, John 5. 45.

These (as I said) were such, that as yet, were not coming to him: For he faith of them a little before, And ye will not came to me: For the Refrechibey had to the Honour of Men kept

chenka

th

to

th

to

th

P

Y

1

them back. Yet, I fay, Jesus Christ gives them to understand, that though he might justly reject them, yet he would not, but bids them not Once to think, that he would accuse them to the Father. Now, not to accuse (with Christ) is to plead for: For Christ in these things, stands not Neuter between the Father and Sinners. So then, if Jesus Christ would not have them think, that Yet will not come to him, that he will accuse them; then he would not that they should think so, that in Truth are coming to him; And him that cometh to me, I will in no wise cast out

Secondly, When the Woman taken in Adultery (even in the very Act) was brought before Jefus Christ; so he carried it both by Words and Actions, that he evidently enough made it manifest, that Condemning, and Casting out, were such things, for the doing of which he came not into

the World.

that

ook

iem,

hath

ath

the

ner,

nay

De-

ink

ht

or

ly,

le,

Wherefore, when they had fet her before him, and had laid to her charge her hainous Fact, he flooped down, and with his Finger wrote upon the Ground, as though he heard them not. Now what did he do by this his Carriage, but tellifie plainly, that he was not for receiving Accusations against poor Sinners, wheever accused by? And observe, Though they continue asking, thinking at last to force him to condemn her; yet then he so answered, as that he drove all condemning Persons from her: And then he adds, for her Encouragement to come to him, Neither do I condemn thee; go, and sin no more, John 8.

Not but that he indeed abhorred the Fact, but he would not condemn the Woman for the Sin, because that was not his Office; He was not fent into the World, to condemn the World, but that the World through Him might be faved, John 3.17. Now, if Christ, though urged to it, would not

condemn

condemn the Guilty Woman, though she was far at present from coming to him, he would not that they should Once think, that he will can them out, that in truth are coming to him; And him that cometh to me, I will in no wise cast out.

Thirdly, Christ plainly bids the Turning Sinner, Come; and forbids him to entertain any such Thought, as that He will cast him out. Let the Wicked forsake his Way, and the Unrighteous Man his Thoughts; and let him turn unto the Lord, and he will have Mercy upon him; and to our God, for he will abundantly pardon, 15a.55.7.

The Lord, by bidding the Unrighteous forfake his Thoughts; doth in special forbid, as I have said, viz. Those Thoughts that hinder the coming Man in his Progress to Jesus Christ;

His Unbelieving Thoughts.

Therefore he bids him not only for sake his Ways, but his Thoughts: Let the Wicked for-sake his Ways, and the Unrighteous Man his Thoughts. Tis not enough to for sake one, if thou wilt come to Fesus Christ; because the other will keep thee from him. Suppose a Man for sakes his wicked Ways, his debauched and filthy Life; yet if these Thoughts, That Fesus Christ will not receive him, be entertained and nourished in his Heart; them Thoughts will keep him from coming to Fesus Christ.

Sinner, Coming Sinner, Art thou for coming to Jesus Christ? Yes, says the Sinner. For sake thy wicked Ways then. So I do, says the Sinner. Why comest thou then so slowly? Because I am hindred. What hinders? Has God forbidden thee? No. Art thou not willing to come safter? Yes, yet I cannot. Well, prithee be plain with me, and tell me the Reason and Ground of thy Discouragement: Why, (saith the Sinner) though God forbids me not, and though I am willing to come safter; yet

there

che

10

fp

no

le

ar

to

2

there naturally ariseth this, and that, and the other Thought in my Heart, that hinders my speed to Jesus Christ. Sometimes I think I am not Chosen; sometimes I think I am not Called; sometimes I think I am come too late; and sometimes I think I know not what it is to come. Also; one while I think I have no Grace; and then again, that I cannot Pray; and then again, I think that I am a very Hypocrite: And these things keep me from coming to Jesus Christ.

Look ye now! Did not I tell ye so? There are Thoughts yet remaining in the Heart, even or those who have forsaken their wicked Ways; and with those Thoughts they are more plaqued, than with any thing else; because they hinder their coming to Jesus Christ; for the Sin of Unbelies, (which is the Original of all these Thoughts) is that which besets a Coming Sinner more easily than doth his Ways, Heb. 12.

1, 2, 3, 4.

as far

d not

caft

And

out.

Sin-

fuch

the

the

i to

5.7.

or-

as der

A;

his

r-

nis

if

he

ın

d

d

1

But now, fince Jesus Christ commands thee to forsake these Thoughts; forsake them, coming Sinner: And if thou forsake them not, thou transgresses the Commands of Christ, and abidest thine own Tormentor, and keepest thy self from Establishment in Grace: If ye will not believe, ye shall not be established, Isa. 7 9.

Thus you see, how Jesus Christ setteth himfelf against such Thoughts, that any way discourage the Coming Sinner; and thereby truly vindicates the Dostrine we have in hand; to wit, That Jesus Christ would not have them that in truth are coming to him, once think, that he will cast them out. And him that cometh to me, I will in no wise cast out.

I come now to the Reasons of the Observation.

I. I F Jesus Christ should allow thee once to think, that he will cast thee out; he must allow thee to think, that he will falsify his word: For he hath said, I will in no wise cast out. But Christ would not that thou should'st count him as one, that will falsify his word: For he saith of himself, I am the Truth: Therefore he would not, that any that in Truth are coming to him, should once think, that he will cast them out.

Secondly, If Jesus Christ should allow the Sinner, that in Truth is coming to him, once to think, that he will cast him out; then he must allow; and so Countenance the first appearance of Unbelief; the which he counteth his greatest Enemy; and against which he has bent even his Holy Gospel. Therefore Jesus Christ would not, that they that in Truth are coming to, should once tuink, that he will cast them out; See Mat. 14. 31. Chap. 21. 21. Mark 11. 23. Luke 24. 25.

Thirdly, If Jesus Christ should allow the Coming Sinner once to think that he will cast him out; then he must allow him to make a Question, Whether he is willing to receive his Father's Gist: For the Coming Sinner is his Father's Gist; as also says the Text; but he testifieth, All that the Pather giveth him, shall come to him; and him that cometh, he will in no wife cast out. Therefore Jesus Christ would not have him, that in Truth is coming to him, once to think, that he will cast him out.

Fourthly, If Jesus Christ should allow them

ource to think (that indeed are coming to him)

to

Di

it W

71

10

he

T

m

L

to

h

S

a

h

fi

that he will cast him out, he must allow them to think, that he will despise and reject the Drawing of his Father: For no Man can come to him, but whom the Father draweth. But it would be high Blasphemy, and damnable Wickedness once to imagine thus. Therefore, Telus Christ would not have him that cometh,

once think that he will cast him out.

to

uft

his .

ife

ou :

his.

h:

th

he

he

ce

96

341

h

25

15

e

Fifthly, If Jefus Corift should allow those that indeed are coming to him, once to think, that he will cast them out : He must allow them to think, that he will be Unfaithful to the Trust and Charge that his Father hath committed to him; which is to Save, and not to Lose any thing of that which he hath given unto him to fave, John 6. 36. But the Father hath given him a Charge to Save the Coming Sinner; therefore it cannot be, that he should allow, that such should once think, that he will caft him out.

Sixthly, If Jefus Christ should allow, that they should once think, that are coming to him, that he will eaft them out ; then he muft allow them to think, that he will be unfaithful to his Office of Priefthood: For, as by the first part of it, he paid a Price for, and ransomed Souls: So by the fecond part thereof, he continually maketh Intercession to God for them that come, Heb. 7. 25. But he cannot allow us to question his Faithful Execution of his Priesthood: Therefore he cannot allow us once to think, that the coming Sinner shall be caft out.

Seventhly, If Jefus Christ should allow us once to think, that the Coming Sinner shall be cast out ; then he must allow us to question his Will, or Power, or Merit to Save. But he cannot allow us once to question any of these: Therefore not once to think, that the Coming Sinner shall be cast out.

1. He cannot allow us to question his will for he faith in the Text, I will in no wife cast out

to

hi

fta

fci

D

H

Si

er

B

p

1

6

2

2. He cannot allow us to question his Power; for the Holy Ghost saith, he is able to

fave to the utmost them that come.

3. He cannot allow us to question the Efficacy of his Merit; for the Blood of Christ cleanfeth the Comer from all Sin 1 John 1. Therefore he cannot allow, that he that is coming to him, should once think, that he will cast him out.

Eighthly, If Jesus Christ should allow the Coming Sinner Once to think that he will cast him out; he must allow him to give the Lie to the manisest Testimony of the Father, Son, and Spirit; yea, to the whole Gospel contained in Moses, the Prophets, the Book of Psalms, and that commonly called the New Testament. But he cannot allow of this; therefore, not that the Coming Sinner should once think, That he will cast him out.

Ninchly, Laftly, If Jesus Christ should allow him that is coming to him, Once to think that he will cast him out; he must allow him to question his Father's Oath, which he in Truth and Righteousness hath taken, that they might have a strong Consolation, who have sled from Resuge to Jesus Christ: But he cannot allow this; therefore he cannot allow that the Coming Sinner should once

think that he will cast him out, Heb. 6.

I come now to make some general Use and Application of the Whole, and so to draw towards a Conclusion.

THE first Use, A Use of Information: And it informeth us, That Men by Nature are far off from Christ.

Let me a little improve this Use, by speaking to these Three Questions:

1 Where is he that is coming to Jesus Christ?
2. What is he that is coming to Jesus Christ?

3. Whither is he to go that cometh not to Jesus Christ?

First, Where is he?

1. Answ. He is far from God, he is without him, even alienate from him, both in his Understanding, Will, Affections, Judgment and Confcience, Ephra. 12. Chap. 4.8.

2. He is far from Jesus Christ, who is the only Deliverer of Men from Hell-fire, Psalm 73.27.

3. He is far from the Work of the Holy Ghoft, the Work of Regeneration, and a fecond Creation, without which no Man shall see the Kingdom of Heaven, John 3.3.

4. He is far from being Righteous; from that Righteousness that should make him acceptable in

God's fight, Ifa. 46. 14.

caft

W-

to

ica-

an-

ere-

ing

catt

om-

ut:

feft

to re.

nly

OW

ner

OW

t-he-

ton

hte-

ong

esus

e he

nce

Ap-

ta-

dit

far

Let

5. He is under the Power and Dominion of Sin: Sin reigneth in and over him; it dwelleth in every Faculty of his Soul, and Member of his Body; so that from Head to Foot there is no place clean, Isa. 1. 6. Rom. 3.9, 10, 11, 12, 13, 14, 15, 16, 17, 18.

6. He is in the Pest-house with Uzziah; and excluded the Camp of Ijrael with the Lepers,

2 Chron. 26. 21. Numb. 5. 2-

7. His Life is among the Unclean; He is in the Gall of Bitterness, and in the Bond of Iniquity,

Job 36. 1J. Acts 8. 23.

8. He is in Sin, in the Flesh, in Death, in the Snare of the Devil, and is taken Captive by him at his Will, 1 Cor. 15. 17. Rom. 8. 8. 1 John 3.14. 2 Tim. 2. 26.

9. He is under the Curse of the Law, and the Devil dwells in him, and hath the Mastery of him,

Gal. 3. 13. Eph. 2.2, 3. Ads 26. 18.

10.He

10. He is in Darkness, and walketh in Dark- Chris nefs, and knows not whither he goes; for Dark- son,

ness has blinded his Eyes.

11. He is in the broad way that leadeth to Pro Deftruction; and holding on, he will afforedly N go in at the broad Gate, and so down the Stairs prop

Secondly, What is he that cometh not to Jefus Christ?

1. He is counted one of God's Enemies, Luke

19. 14. Rom. 8. 7.

2. He is a Child of the Devil, and of Hell; fo the Devil begat him, as to his finful Nature; and Hell must swallow him at last, because he cometh not to Jefus Chrift; John 8. 44. 1 John 3. 8. Matt. 23. 15. Pfalm 9. 17.

3. He is a Child of Wrath, an Heir of it; 'tis his Portion, and God will repay it him to his

Face, Eph. 2. 1, 2, 3. Job 21. 29, 30, 31.

4. He is a Self-Murtherer; he wrongeth his own Soul, and is one that loveth Death, Prov. 1. 18. Chap. 8. 35, 36.

5. He is a Companion for Devils, and damned

Men, Prov. 21.16. Matt. 25.41.

Thirdly, Whither is he like to go, that cometh

not to Jefus Chrift.

1. He that cometh not to him, is like to go farther from him; fo every Sin is a step farther

from Jefus Chrift, Hof. 11.

2. As he is in Darkness, so he is like to go on in it. For Christ is the Light of the World, and he that comes not to him, walketh in Darkness,

3. He is like to be removed at laft, as far from God, and Chrift, and Heaven, and all Felicity, as an infinite God can remove him, Matt. 12, 41.

But Secondly, This Doctrine, of Coming to Chrift, informeth us, Where poor destitute Sinners may find Life for their Souls, and that is in

Chaift:

inde

Sin,

him

Dea

1 1

whi

he !

end

us]

1]0

bot

Me

Pa

Wi

tha Li

re

an

th

th

into

ark. Christ: This Life is in his Son; he that hath the ark- Son, hath Life: And again, Whoso findeth meindeth Life, and had obtain favour of the Lord. to to Prov. 8. dly

Now for farther enlargement. I will also here tairs propound three more Questions.

1. What Life is in Christ?

2. Who may have it?

3. Upon what Terms?

First. What Life is in Jesus Christ?

.uke 1. There is Justifying Life in Christ: Man by Sin, is Dead in Law; and Christ only can deliver him by his Righteousness and Blood, from this Death into a State of Life: For God fent his Son . 8. into the World, that we might live through him, 1 John 4.9. That is, through the Righteoufness which he should accomplish, and the Death that he should die.

2. There is Eternal Life in Chrift; Life that's endless; Life for ever and ever, He hath given us Eternal Life, and this Life is in his Son, I John 5.

efus

; 10

and

neth

tis

his

his

18.

ned

eth

go

her

on

ind

fs,

om

25

to

177-

in

t:

Now Justification and Eternal Salvation being both in Chrift, and no where elfe to be had for Men, who would not come to Jesus Christ?

Secondly, Who may have this Life?

I answer, Poor, Helples, Miserable Sinners. Particularly,

1. Such as are willing to have it; Whofoever will, let him take the Waters of Life, Rev. 22.17.

2. He that thirfteth for it; I will give to him that is a-thirft, of the Fountain of the Water of Life, Rev. 21.6.

3. He that is weary of his Sins: This is the rest, whereby you may cause the Weary to rest;

and this is the Refreshing, Isa. 29. 12.

4. He that is Poor and Needy; He shall spare the Poor and Needy, and shall fave the Souls of the Needy.

5. He

5. He that followeth after him, cryeth for Life: He that follows me, shall not walk in Darkness, but shall have the Light of Life, John 8. 12.

Thirdly, Upon what Terms may he have this

Life?

Ans. Freely. Sinner dost thou hear? Thou may'st have it freely. Let him take the Water of Life freely: I will give him of the Fountain of the Water of Life freely; And when they had nothing to pay, he frankly forgave them both, Luke 7.

Freely, without Money; or without Price. Ho! Every one that thirfteth, come ye to the Waters; and he that hath no Money, come, buy, and Eat: Yea, come, buy Wine and Milk, with-

out Money, and without Price, Ifa. 55. 1.

Sinner, Art thou Thirfty? Art thou Weary? Art thou Willing? Come then, and regard not your Stuff; for all the good that is in Christ, is offered to the Coming Sinner, without Money, and without Price. He has Life to give away to such as want it, and that have not a Penny to purchase it; and he will give it freely. Oh, what a blessed Condition is the Coming Sinner in!

But Thirdly, This Doctrine of Coming to Jelus Christ for Life, informeth us, That it is to be had no where else: Might it be had any where else, the Text, and him that spoke it, would be but little set by: For what greater matter is there in, I will in no wise cast out, if another stood by that could receive them? But here appears the Glory of Christ, that none but he can save. And here appears his Love, that though none can save but He, yet he is not Coy in Saving; But him that comes to me, (says he) I will in no wise cast ont.

That none can Save but Jesus Christ, is evident from Ass 4. 12. Neither is there Salvation

n

inat

and

beet

thel

Dee

and

Jefu

Life

Chr

Wit

wel

not

cau

De

Juf

cru

bee

upo

he

dee

fact

no

giv

tru

Joi

Go

ou

all

Ch

mi

for

in

H

T

in any other; and he hath given us Eternal Life, and this Life is in his Son. If Life could have been had any where else, it should have been in the Law: But it is not in the Law; For by the Deeds of the Law, no Man living shall be justified; and if not justified, then no Life.

Therefore Life is no where to be had, but in

lelus Chrift, Gal. 3.

or

in

his

DI

er

n-

CY

th.

ce.

he

iy,

1?

ot

is

y,

to

ir-

a

to

O

19

it

er

if

ut

ut

at

y

i-

n

in

Quest. But why would God so order it, that Life should be had no where else, but in Jesus Christ?

Ans. There is reason for it; and that both with Respect to God and Us.

Firft, With refpett to God.

First, That it might be in a way of Justice, as well as Mercy: And in a way of Juffice it could not have been, if it had not been by Chrift; because He, and He only, was able to answer the Demand of the Law; and give for Sin, what the Juffice thereof required. All Angels had been crushed down to Hell for ever, had that Curse been laid upon them for our Sins, which was laid upon Jesus Christ: But'twas laid upon him, and he bare it; and answered the Penalty, and redeemed his People from under it, with that Satisfaction to Divine Justice, that God himself doth now proclaim, that he is Faithful and Juft to forgive us, if by Faith we shall venture to Jesus, and trust to what he has done for Life, Rom. 3.24,25,26. John 1. 9.

Secondly, Life must be by Jesus Christ, that God might be adored and magnified, for finding out this way. This is the Lord's doings, that in all things he might be glorified through Jesus

Christ our Lord.

Thirdly, It must be by Jesus Christ, that Life might be at God's dispose, who hath great Pity for the Poor, the Lowly, the Meek, the Broken in Heart; and for them that others care not for,

Pfalm

Pfalm 34.6. Pfalm 138.6. Pfalm 25. Pfalm 51.17.

Pfalm 147. 3.

Fourthly, Life must be in Christ, to cut off Boatting from the Lips of Men. This also is the Apostle's reason, in Rom. 3.20,27. and Eph. 2.8,9,10.

Secondly, Life must be in Jesus Christ, with re-

Spect to Us.

First, That we might have it upon the easiest Terms, to wit, Freely; as a Gift, not as Wages: Was it in Moses's Hand, we should come hardly at it: Was it in the Fope's Hand, we should pay foundly for it. Out Thanks be to God, it is in Ch ift, laid up in him, and by him to be communicated to Sinners upon case Terms, even for receiving, accepting and embracing with Thankfgiving: As the Scriptures plainly declare, John 1. 14. 12. 2 Cor 11.4 Heb. 11. 13. Col. 2. 13, 14,15.

Secondly, Life is in hrift for us, that it might not be upon so brittle a Foundation, as indeed it would, had it been any where elfe. The Law it felf is weak, because of us, as to this: But Christ is a tryed Stone, a fur? Foundation, one that will not fail to bear thy Burthen, and to receive thy

Soul, Coming Sinner.

Thirdly, Life is in Christ, that it might be fure to all the Seed. Alas! the best of us, was Life left in our Hands, to be fure we should forfeit it, over, and over, and over: Or, was it in any other Hand, we should, by our often Back-slidings, so offend him, that at last he would shut up his Bowels in everlafting Displeasure against us. But now it is in Christ, it is with one that can pity, pray for, pardon, yea, multiply Pardons: It is with one that can have Compassion upon us, when we are out of the Way; with one that hath an Heart to fetch us again, when we are gone aftray; with one that can pardon without upbraiding. Bleffed be God, that Life is in Chrift! For now 'tis cure to all the Seed.

But

B Chi

lief

hind Gy,

me,

is ct Chr

we

fore

dep

first that

And

Wit

ofte

the

like

to

·F

fon

kee

feni

mo

wa

He

Co

ner

he

tha

Sin

Tef

2 C

Ch

ou

the

off

ne

0.

2-3

ft

:

ly

ay

in

u-

C-

f-

1.

5.

ht

bs

W

ift

ill

19

re

fe

it,

19

35,

115

ut

y,

15

en

an

y;

g.

15

ut

But Fourthly, This Doctrine of Coming to Jesus Christ for Life, informs us of the Evil of Unbelief; that wicked thing, that is the only, or chief hinderance to the Coming Sinner. Doth the Text say, Come? Doth it say, And him that comet to me, I will in no wife cast out? Then what an Evil is that, that keepeth Sinners from coming to Jesus Christ? And that Evil is Unbelief; For by Faith we come: By Unbelief we keep away. Therefore it is said to be that, by which a Soul is said to depart from God; because it was that which at first caused the World to go off from him; and that also that keeps them from him to this day. And it doth it the more easily, because it doth it with a Wile.

This Sin may be called The White Devil, for it often-times, in its mischievous doing in the Soul, shews as if it was an Angel of Light: Yea, it acted like a Counsellor of Heaven. Therefore, a little

to discourse of this Evil Disease.

First, It is that Sin, above all others, that hath some shew of Reason in its Attempts: For it keeps the Soul from Christ, by pretending its present Unsitness, and Unpreparedness; as want of more Sense of Sin, want of more Repentance, want of more Humility, want of a more broken Heart.

Secondly, It is the Sin that most suiteth with the Conscience: The Conscience of the Coming Sinner tells him, That he hath nothing Good, that he stands indictable for Ten Thousand Talents; that he is a very ignorant, blind, and hard hearted Sinner, unworthy to be once taken notice of by Jesus Christ: And will you (says Unbelief) in such a case as you now are, presume to come to Jesus Christ?

Thirdly, It is the Sin that most suiteth with our Sense of Feeling: The Coming Sinner feels the Workings of Sin, of all manner of Sin and

H

Wretched-

Wretchedness in his Flesh; he also feels the set Wrath and Judgment of God due to Sin, and ou oft-times staggers under it. Now, says Underlief, you may see you have no Grace, for the cy which works in you is Corruption. You may also observe that God doth not love you, because the sense of his Wrath abides upon you. Therefore how can you bear the Face to come to Jesus as the sense of the sense Christ?

Fourthly, It is the Sin above all others, that he moft fuiteth the Wifdom of our Flesh: The Wif and dom of our Flesh thinks it Prudence to question Inta a while, to stand back a while, to harken to both ref sides a while; and not to be rash, sudden, or hak unadvised, in too bold a Presuming upon Jesus

Christ. And this Wisdom Unbelief falls in with. B Fifthly, It is the Sin, above all others, that sian continually is whispering the Soul in the Ear, Qua with Mistrusts of the Faithfulness of God in inth keeping Promise to them that come to Jesus Fi Christ for Life. It also suggests Mistrust about linb Christ's Willingness to receive it, and save it. Pfall.
And no Sin can do this so artificially as Un. Se

Sixthly, It is also that Sin which is always at the hand, to enter an Objection against this or that The Promise, that by the Spirit of Cod in the Tri Promife, that by the Spirit of God is brought to to he our Heart to comfort us: And if the poor Com- Unbe ing Sinner is not aware of it, it will by some Ex- How action, Slight, Trick, or Cavil, quickly wrest kin from him the Promise again, and he shall have but For little Benefit of it.

Hear Seventhly, It is that above all other Sins, that Repr weakens our Prayers, our Faith, our Love, out his H Diligence, our Hope and Expectations: It even faith keth the Heart away from God in Duty.

Eighth'y, Lastly, This Sin, as I have said even Fig. taketh the Heart away from God in Duty.

now, it appears in the Soul with fo many sweet God Pretences to Safety and Security, that it is, as it and t

were,

ait

the ere, Counsel fent from Heaven; bidding the and oul be wife, wary, confiderate, well advised, Un- nd to take need of too rash a venture upon Bethe wing. Be sure first, that God loves you; take also old of no Promise until you are forced by God the nto it; neither be you fure of your Salvation; fore bubt it fill, though the Testimony of the Lord efus as been often confirmed in you: Live not by Waith, but by Sence; and when you can neither

that the nor feel, then fear and mistrust, then doubt Wif and question all. This is the devilish Counsel of fion Inbelief, which is so covered over with specious both Pretences, that the wifest Christian can hardly

, of hake off thefe Reasonings.

efas But to be brief: Let me-here give thee, Chrih. But to be brief: Let me here give thee, Chri-that than Reader, a more particular Description of the Ear, Qualities of Unbelief, by opposing Faith unto it, in inthese Twenty five Particulars.

efus First, Faith believeth the Word of God, but bout Unbelief questioneth the Certainty of the same,

e it. Pfalm 106. 24.

h.

Un-

Secondly, Faith believeth the Word, because it is true; but Unbelief doubteth thereof, because it

s at le true, 1 Tim. 4. 3. John 8. 45.

that | Thirdly, Faith fees more in a Promife of God it to help, than in all other things to hinder; but om- Unbelief, notwithstanding God's Promise, faith, Ex- How can these things be? Rom. 4. 19, 20, 21. reft | Kings 7. 2. John 3. 11, 12.

but Fourthly, Faith will make thee fee Love in the Heart of Christ, when with his Mouth he giveth that Reproofs; but Unbelief will imagine Wrath in out his Heart, when with his Mouth and Word he

ven faith he loves us, Matt. 15. 22,23,24,25,26,27,28.

Numb. 13. 2. 2 Chron. 14. 3.

Fifthly, Faith will help the Soul to wait, though veet God defers to give; but Unbelief will take Snuff, s it and throw up all, if God makes any tarrying, TC, H 2

170

13, 14. Sixthly, Faith will give Comfort in the midfl of To Fears; but Unbelief causeth Fears in the mide of Comfort, 2 Chron. 20, 20, 21, Matt. 8, 26, of Comfort, 2 Chran. 20. 20, 21. Matt. 8, 26. Luke 24. 36, 37.

Seventhly, Faith will fuck Sweetness out of Co God's Rod; but Unbelief can find no Comfort in his greatest Mercies, Pfalm 23. 4. Numb. 21.

Eighthly, Faith maketh great Burthens light; (pin but Unbelief maketh light ones intolerably heavy, 2 Cor. 41. 14, 15, 16, 17, 18. Mal. 1.12, 12.

Ninthly, Faith helpeth us when we are down; but but Unbelief throws us down when we are up 13

Micah 7. S, 9, 10. Heb. 4. 11.

Tenthly, Faith bringeth us near to God, when in We are far from him; but Unbelief puts us far from Con God, when we are near to him, Heb. 10. 21 this Chap. 3. 12, 13.

Eleventhly, Where Faith reigns, it declareth Men to be the Friends of God; but where Unbe ple liet reigns, it declareth them to be his Enemies, the

James 5. 23. Heb. 3. 18. Res. 21.8.

Twelfthly, Faith putteth a Man under Grace but Unbelief holdeth him under Wrath, Rom. 3. 24, 25, 26. Chap. 14. 16. Eph. 2. 8. John 3. 36. 0f 1 John 5. 10. Heb. 3. 17. Mark 16. 16.

Thirteenthly, Faith purifieth the Heart; but Unbelief keepeth it polluted and impure, Acts 15.9. pat

Tit. 1. 15, 16.

Fourteenthly, By Faith the Righteousness of Christ is imputed to us; but by Unbelief, we are thut up under the Law to perift, Rom. 4. 23, 24 Chap. 11. 32. Gal. 2. 23.

Fifreenthly, Faith maketh our work acceptable to God through Christ; but whatfoever is of Unbelief, is Sin: For without Faith it is impossible to please him, Heb. 11. 4. Rom. 14. 23. Hebit 11. 6.

Sixteenthly,

Ch

the

Fol

Ta

am

gel

He

Th

tha

the

20

W:

14

Sixteenthly, Faith gives us Peace and Comfort a our Souls; but Unbelief worketh Trouble and diff of Toffings, like the refiless Waves of the Sea, Rom. midt 4 1. James 6. 1.

midt 4 1. James 6.1.

8. 26. Seventeenthly, Faith makes us fee preciousness in Christ; but Unbelief sees no Form, Beauty or ut of Co nliness in him, 1 Pet. 2. 7. Isa. 53. 1, 2, 3.

ort in Eighteenthly, By Faith we have our Life in Christ's Fulness; but by Unbelief we starve and

ight: pine away, Gal. 2. 20.

the Law, Sin, Death, the Devil, and all Evils; but Unbelief layeth us obnoxious to them all,

e up, 1 John 5.4,5. Luke 12.46.

Twentieth, Faith will shew us more Excellency when in Things not seen, than in them that are; but strom Unbelief sees more in Things that are, than in things that will be hereafter, 2 Cor. 4. 18. Heb. 11.

24, 25, 26, 27. 1 Cor. 15. 32.

reth Twenty first, Faith makes the ways of God nbe- pleasant and admirable; but Unbelief maketh nies, them heavy and hard, Gal. 5.6. 1 Cor. 12.10, 11.

John 6. 60. Pfalm 2. 3.

Twenty second, By Faith, Abraham, Isaac and m. 3, Facob, possessed the Land of Promise; but because . 36. of Unbelief, neither Aaron, nor Moses, nor Miriam, could get thither, Heb. 11.9. Chap. 3. 19.

Twenty third, By Faith the Children of Israel passed through the Red-Sea; but by Urbelief the generality of them perished in the Wilderness.

Heb. 11.29. Jude 5.

but

15.9.1

s of

are

24

able

0

offi-

leb.

ily.

Twenty fourth, By Faith Gideon did more with Three Hundred Men, and a few empty Pitchers, than all the Twelve Tribes could do; because they believed not God, Judges 7. 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 21, 22. Numb. 14-11, 14.

Twenty fifth, By Faith Peter Walked on the Water; but by Unbelief he began to fink, Mate.

14. 21, 22, 23, 24.

H 3 Thus

Thus might many more be added, which, for brevity fake, I omit; Befeeching every one, that thinketh he hath a Soul to fave, or be damned, to take heed of Unbelief; left, feeing there is a Promife left us, of entring into his Reft, any of us, by Unbelief, should indeed come short of it.

The Second Use: A Use of Examination.

A TE come to a Use of Examination, Sinner. Thou haft heard of the Necessity of Coming to Christ; also, of the Willingness of Christ to receive the Coming Soul; together with the Benefit that they by him shall have, that indeed come to him. Put thy felf now upon this ferious Enquiry, Am I indeed come to Jefus Chrift?

Motives plenty I might here urge, to prevail with thee to a Confciencious Performance of this

Duty: As,

1. Thou art in Sin, in the Flesh, in Death, in the Snare of the Devil, and under the Curse of the Law, if you are not coming to Jesus Christ.

2. There is no way to be delivered from these.

but by coming to Jefus Christ.

3. If thou comeft, Jefus Christ will receive thee, and will in no wife cast thee out.

4. Thou wilt not repent it in the Day of Judgment, if now thou comeft to Jefus Chrift.

5. But thou wilt furely mourn at last, if now

thou shalt refuse to come: And,

6. Laftly, Now thou haft been invited to come; now will thy Judgment be greater, and thy Damnation more fearful, if thou shalt yet refuse, than if thou hadft never heard of coming to Chrift.

C

hi

W

F

2

h

R

1

Object. But we hope we are come to Jefus Christ?

ned, to hould'ft speak without Ground, and so fall unawares into Hell-fire; let us examine a little.

First, Art thou indeed coming to Jesus Christ? What haft thou left behind thee? What didft thou come away from, in thy coming to Jesus Christ ?

When Lot came out of Sodom, he left the Sodo-

mites behind him, Gen. 19.

ch, for

fus, by

on.

inner,

Com-

Chris

th the

deed

rious

evail

f this

h, in

le of

rift.

hefe,

hee,

idg-

WO

ne;

thy

ile.

to

a.

When Abraham came out of Chaldea, he left his Country and Kindred behind him, Gen. 12. Ads 7.

When Ruth came to put her Trust under the Wings of the Lord God of Ifrael; the left her Father and Mother, her Gods, and the Land of her Nativity behind her, Ruth 1. 15,16,17. Chap. 2. 11, 12:

When Peter came to Chrift, he left his Nets be-

hind him, Matt. 4. 18.

When Zaccheus came to Chrift, he left the Receipt of Custom behind him, Luke 18.

When Paul came to Christ, he left his own

Righteousness behind him, Phil. 3. 7, 8.

When those that used curious Arts came to Jesus Christ, they took their curious Books and burned them, though in another Man's Eye, they were counted worth Fifty Thousand Pieces of Silver, Ads. 19. 18, 19, 20.

What fay'ft thou Man? Haft thou left thy Darling Sins, thy Sodomitish Pleasures, thy Acquaintance, and vain Companions; thy unlawful Gain, thy Idol-Gods, thy Righteoufness, and thy inlawful curious Arts behind thee? If any of these be with thee, and thou with them, in thy Heart and Life, thou art not yet come to Jefus Christ.

Secondly, Art thou come to Jefus Chrift? Prithee tell me, what moved thee to come to Jesus

H 4

Christ?

Christ? Men do not usually come or go, to this or that Place, before they have a Moving Canje; or rather, a Cause moving them thereto; No more do they come to Jesus Christ: (I do not say) before they have a Cause, but before that Cause moveth them to come: What fay'ft thou? Hat thou a Caufe moving thee to come? To be at prefent in a State of Condemnation, is Cause sufficient for Men to come to Jesus Christ for Life: But that will not do, except the Cause move them; the which it will never do until their Eyes be opened, to fee themselves in that Condition. For it is not a Man's being under Wrath, but his feeing it, that moveth him to come to Jesus Christ: Alas! All Men, by Sin, are under Wrath; yet but few of that All come to Jefus Chaift: And the reason is, Because they do not see their Condition; Who hath mained you to flee from the Wrath to come, Matt. 3.7. Until Menare warned, and alfo receive the Warning, they will not come to Jefus Christ.

Take three or four Inflances for this.

1. Adam and Eve came not to Jesus Christ, until they received the Allarm; the Conviction of their Undone State by Sin, Gen. 3.

2. The Children of Ifrael cryed out not for a Mediator, before they law themselves in Danger

of Death by the Law, Exod. 20. 18, 19.

3. Before the Publican came, he faw himself

lost and undone, Luke 18. 13.

4. The Prodigal came not, until he faw Death at the Door ready to devour him, Luke 15.17,18.

knew not what to do to be faved, Ads 2.37, 38,39.

6. Paul came not, until he faw himfelf loft and

undone, A&19. 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 11.

7. Laftly, Before the Jaylor came, he faw himfelf undone, Afts 16. 29, 30, 31. And I tell thee,

it

it i

to

ħu

to

to

of

hi

W

CC

th

ſ

t

it is an easier thing to perswade a Well-man to go to the Physician for Cure; or a Man without hurt, to seek a Plaister to Cure him; than it is to perswade a Man, that sees not his Soul-Disease, to come to Jesus Christ; The whole have no need of a Physician; Then, why should they go to him? The full Pitcher can hold no more; then why should it go to the Fountain? And if thou comest full, thou comest not a right; and be sure Christ will send thee empty away; But he healeth the Broken in Heart, and bindeth up their Wounds, Mark 2. 17. Plalm 47. 3. Luke 1, 5, 3.

Thirdly, Art thou coming to Jesus Christ? Prithee tell me, What seeft thou in him, to allore thee to forsake all the World, to come to him? I say, What hast thou seen in him? Men must see something in Jesus Christ, else they will not come.

to him.

this

me:

No

fay)

aute

Haft

ore.

uffi.

fe:

m;

be

or

ing

as!

WS

on

n;

to

fo

LS

Thou comest not, if thou seest no Form, nor

Conclines in him, Isa. 43. 1, 2, 3.

2. Until those mentioned in the Song, were convinced, that there was more Beauty, Comliness, and Desirableness in Christ, than in Ten Thousand; they did not so much as ask, where he was, nor incline to turn aside after him, Song 5. Chap. 6.

There be many Things on this fide Heaven, that can and do carry away the Heart; and so will do, so long as thou livest, if thou shalt be kept blind, and not be admitted to see the Beauty of the Lord

Tefus.

Fourthly, Art thou come to the Lord Jefus? What haft thou found in him, fince thou cameft to him?

Peter found with him the Word of eternal

Life; John 6.68.

They that Peter makes mention of, found him a living Stone, even such a living Stone, as communicated Life to them, 1 Pet. 2.

He faith himfelf, They that come to him, &c. shall find reft unto their Souls; hast thou found rest in him for thy Soul? Matt. 11.

Let us go back to the Times of the Old Tefla-

ment.

First, Abraham found that in him, that made him leave his Country for him, and become for his fake a Pilgrim and Stranger in-the Earth, Gen. 12. Heb. 11.

Secondly, Moses found that in him, that made Lim torfake a Crown, a Kingdom for him too.

Thirdly, David found fo much in him, that he counted, to be in his House one Day, was better than a Thousand; yea, to be a Door-keeper therein, was better Efteem, than to dwell in the Tents of Wickedness, Psalm 84. 10.

Fourthly, What did Daniel and the three Children find in him, to make them run the Hazards of the Fiery Furnace, and the Den of Lyons, for

his fake, Dan. 6. 23.

Let's come down to Martyrs.

First, Stephen found that in him, that made him joyful, and quietly yield up his Life for his Name,

Ads 17.

Secondly, Ignatius found that in him, that made him Chuse to go through the Torments of the Devil and Hell it felf, rather than not to have him, Als and Monuments, Vol. 4. Page 25.

Thirdly, What faw Romanus in Christ, when he faid to the raging Emperor, who threatned him with fearful Torments, Thy Sentence, O Emperor, I joyfully embrace, and refuse not to be facrificed --- by as cruel Torments as thou can't

invent, Page 116.

Fourthly, What saw Menas the Egyptian in Christ, when he taid under most cruel Torments, There is nothing in my Mind that can be comfar d to the Kingdom of Heaven; neither is all the World, if it was weighed in a Ballance, to be

preferred

preferred with the Price of one Soul: Who is able to separate us from the Love of Jesus Christ our Lord? And I have learned of my Lord and King, not to sear them that kill the Body, &c. Page 117.

Fifthly, What did Enlaliah see in Christ, when she said, as they were pulling her one joynt from another, Behold, O Lord, I will not forget thee. What a Pleasure is it for them, O Christ! that remembreth thy triumphant Victory, p. 121.

de

or

h,

de

ne

er

r

le

Sixthly, What think you did Agnus fee in Christ, when rejoycingly she went to meet the Soldier, that was appointed to be her Executioner: I will willingly (said she) receive into my Paps the length of this Sword, and into my Breast will draw the force thereof, even to the Hills; that thus I, being married to Christ my Spouse, may surmount and escape all the Darkness of this World, P. 122.

Seventhly, What do you think did Julitta see in Christ, when at the Emperor's telling of her, That except she would worship the Gods, she should never have Protestion, Laws, Judgments, nor Life. She replied, Farewel Life, Welcome Death; Farewel Riches, Welcome Poverty. All that I have, if it were a Thousand times more, would I give, rather than to speak one Wicked and Blasphemous Word against my Creator, P. 123.

Eighthly, What did Marcus Arethusus see in Christ, when after his Enemies had cut his Flesh, anointed it with Honey, and hanged him up in a Basket, for Flies and Bees to feed on, He would not give (to uphold Idolatry) one Half-penny to save his Life, p. 123.

Ninthly, What did Constantine see in Christ; when he used to Kiss the Wounds of them that suffered for him? p. 135.

Tenthy, Bur what need I give thus particular Infrances of Words and smaller Actions, when by their Laws, their Blood, their enduring Hunger, Sword, Fire, pulling a funder, and all Torments that the Devil and Hell can devise, for the Love they bear to Christ, after they were come to him?

pe.

Lif

H

1.4

H

th

Y

hi

di

What hast thou found in him, Sinner?

What! come to Christ and find nothing in him, (when all things that are worth looking for, are in him) or if any thing, yet not enough to wean thee from thy finful Delights, and slessly Lusts? Away; Thou are not come to Jesus Christ.

He that is come to Jesus Cnrist, hath found in him, that, as I said, that is not to be found any

where elfe. As,

First, He that is come to Christ, hath sound God in him reconciling the World unto himself; not imputing their Trespasses to them: And so God is not to be found in Heaven and Earth besides, 2 Cor. 5. 19, 20.

Secondly, He that is come to Jesus Christ, hather found in him a Fountain of Grace, sufficient not only to pardon Sin, but to sanctifie the Sord, and to preserve it from falling in this evil World.

Thirdly, He that is come to Jesus Christ, hath found Vertue in him: That Vertue, that if he does but touch thee with his Word, or thou him by Faith. Life is forthwith conveyed into thy Soul: It makes thee wake, as one that is waked out of his Sleep: It awakes all the Fowers of the Soul, Psalm 30. 11, 12. Song 6. 12.

Fourthly, Art thou come to Jefus Christ? Thou hast found Glory in him, Glory that surmounts and goes beyond; Thou art more glorious than the

Mountains of Prey, Pfalin 76.4.

Fifthly. What shall I say a Thon has found Righteons as in him a Thon has found Rest,

en nrne

ne

peace, Delight, Heaven, Glory, and Eternal Life.

Sinner, be advised; Ask thy Heart again, saying, Am I come to Jesus Christ? For upon this one Question, Am I come, or, Am I not, hangs Heaven and Hell, as to thee If thou canst say, I am come, and God shall approve that saying; Happy, Happy, Happy Man art thou! But if thou art not come, what can make thee Happy? Yea, what can make that Man Happy, that for his not coming to Jesus Christ for Life, must be damned in Hell?

The Third Use: A Use of Encouragement.

Oming Sinner, I have now a word for thee; be of good Comfort, He will in no wife cast out: Of all Men, thou art the bleffed of the Lord; the Father hath prepared his Son to be a Sacrifice for thee, and Jesus Christ, thy Lord, is gone to prepare a place for thee, John 1. 29. Heb. 10.

What shall I fay to thee? Thou comest to a full Christ, thou canst not want any thing, for Soul, or Body, for this World, or that to come, but it is to be had in or by Jesus Christ.

As it is said of the Land that the Dannites went to possess; so, and with much more truth, it may be said of Christ, He is such an one, with whom there is no want of any good thing that is in Heaven or Earth,

A full Christ is thy Christ.

First, He is full of Grace: Grace is sometimes taken for Love; never any loved like Jesu Christ. Jonathan's Love went beyond the Love of Women; but the Love of Christ pases Knowledge.

100

of

far

de

0

C

C

F

t

Now

It is beyond the Love of all the Earth, of all Creatures, even of Men and Angels, His Love prevailed with him to lay afide his Glory, to leave the Heavenly place, to cloath himself with Flesh, to be born in a Stable, to be laid in a Manger, to live a poor Life in the World, to take upon him our Sicknesses, Infirmities, Sins, Curle, Death, and the Wrath that was due to Man. And all this he did, for a base, undeserving, unthankful People; yea, for a People that was at Enmity with him. For, when we were yet without firength, in due time Christ died for the Uugodly. For scarcely for a Righteous Man will one die; yet peradventure for a Good Man, fome would even dare to die. But God commended his Love towards us, in that while we were yet Sinners, Christ died for us. Much more then, being now justified by his Blood, we shall be faved by his Life. For if, when we were Enemies, we were reconciled to God, by the Death of his Son; much more being reconciled, we shall be faved by his Life, Rom. 5: 6, 7, 8,9, 10:

Secondly, He is full of Truth, Full of Grace and Truth. Truth, that is, Faithfulness in keeping Promise, even this of the Text, (with all other) I will in no wife cast out. Hence it is said, That his Words be true, and that he is the Faithful God, that keepeth Covenants. - And hence it is also that his Promise is called Truth, Thou wiltfulfil thy Trut unto Jacob, and thy Mercy unto Abraham, which thou hast sworn unto our Fathers from the Days of old. Therefore it is faid again, That both himself and Words are Truth, I am the Truth, the Scriptures of Truth, thy Word is Truth, thy Law is Truth, and my Mouth, faith he, shall speak Truth, John 14. 6. Dan. 10. 21. John 17. 17. 2 Sam. 7.28. Prov. 8.7. Plalm 119.142. Ecclef. 12. 10. Ifa. 25. 1. Mal. 2, 6, Acts 26. 25. 2 Tim. 2. 12, 13.

Of all

s Love

y , to

If with

a Man-

o take

Curfe,

Man.

, un-

vas at

With-

the .

Man

Man.

om:

We

ore

hall

ere.

he

d,

0.

e:e

0+

Now I say, his Word is Truth, and he is full of Truth, to sulfil his Truth, even to a Thou-sand Generations. Coming Sinner, he will not deceive thee, come boldly to Jesus Christ.

Thirdly, He is full of Wildom: He is made unto us of God Wildom: Wildom to manage the Affairs of his Church in general, and the Affairs of every Coming Sinner in particular. And upon this account he is faid to be Head over all things, I Gor. 1. Eph. 1. Because he manages all things that are in the World by his Wisdom, for the good of his Church; all Mens Actions, all Satan's Temptations, all God's Providences, and Croffes, and Disappointments; all things whatever are under the Hand of Christ, (who is the Wisdom of God) and he ordereth them all for good to his Church; and can Christ help it (and be sure he can) nothing shall happen or fall out in the World, but it shall, in despite of all Opposition, have a good Tendency to his Church and People.

Fourthly, He is full of the Spirit, to communicate it to the Coming Sinner; he hath therefore received it without measure, that he may communicate it to every Member of his Body, according as every Man's measure thereof is allotted him by the Father. Wherefore he faith, That he that comes to him, Out of his Belly shall flow Rivers of Living Water, John 3.34. Tit. 3.5,6. Acts 1. John 7. 31, 32, 33, 34, 35, 36, 37, 38.

Fifthly, He is indeed a Store-house, full of all the Graces of the Spirit; Of his fullness have all we received, and Grace for Grace. Here is more Faith, more Love, more Sincerity, more Humility, more of every Grace; and of this, even more of this he giveth to every Lovely, Humble, Penitent, Coming Sinner. Wherefore Coming Soul, thou comest not to a Barren Wilderness, when thou comest to Jesus Christ, John 1, 16.

but

4, 5

Ma

Ar

Te

110

h

h

sixthly, He is full of Bowels and Compassion; And they shall feel and find it so, that come to him for Life. He can bear with thy Weakness, he can pity thy Ignorance, he can be touched with the feeling of thy Infirmities, he can affectionately forgive thy Transgressions, he can heal thy Backslidings, and love thee freely. His Compassions fail not, And he will not break a bruised Reed, nor quench the smoaking Flax; He can pity them that no Eye pities, and be afflicted in all thy Afflictions, Matt. 26. 41. Heb. 5. 2. Chap. 2. 18, 19. Matt. 9. 2. Hof. 14. 4. Ezek. 16. 5, 6. Isa. 63. 9. Psalm 78.38. Psalm 86.15. Psalm 111.4 Psalm 112.4. Lam. 3. 22. Isa. 42. 3.

Seventhly, Coming Soul, the Jesus that thou art coming to, is full of Might, and Terribleness, for thy Advantage: He is in suppress all thine Enemies: He is the Prince of the Kings of the Earth: He can bow all Mens Designs for thy help: He can break all Snares laid for thee in the way: He can lift thee out of all Difficulties, wherewith thou may'st be surrounded: He is VV is in Heart, and Mighty in Power. Every Life under Heaven is in his Hand: Yea, the fallen Angels trembled before him: And he will save thy Life, Coming Sinner; 1 Cor. 1. 24. Rom. 8. 28. Matt. 28. 18. Rev. 15. Psalm 19. 3. Psalm 27. 5, 6. Job 9. 4. John 17.2. Matt. 8.29. Luke 8.28. James 2.19.

Eighthly, Coming Sinner, the Jesus to whom thou art coming, is lowly in Heart: He despiseth not any: 'Tis not thy outward Meanness, nor thy inward Weakness; 'tis not because thou art poor, or base, or deformed, or a Fool, that he will despise thee; He hath chosen the Foolish, the Base, and despised things of this World, to contound the Wise and Mighty. He will bow his far to thy stammering Prayers; he will pick out the meaning of thy inexpressible Groans; he will respect thy weakest Offering, if there be in it but

but thy Heart; Matt. 11.20. Luke 14.21. Prov.9. 4, 5, 6. Ifa. 38. 14, 15. Song 5. 16. John 4. 27. Mark 12. 33, 34. James 5. 11.

Now is not this a Bleffed Christ, Coming Sinner? Art thou not like to fare well, when thou hast

embraced him, Coming Sinner? But,

Tion:

bim

Can

the

tely

ack-

ons

ed

em

ti-

19.

9.

4.

Secondly, Thou half yet another Advantage by Jesus Christ, thou art coming to him; For he is not only Full but Free: He is not sparing of what he has: He is open hearted, and open-handed. Let me in a few Particulars shew thee this:

First, This is evident, because he calls thee: He calls upon thee to come unto him; the which he would not do, was he not free to give: Yea, he bids thee, when come; Ask, Seek, Knock: And for thy Encouragement, adds to every Command a Promise; Seek, and ye shall find: Ask, and ye shall have: Knock, and it shall be opened unto you. If the Rich Man should say thus to the Poor, would not he be reckoned a Free-hearted Man? I say, should he say to the Poor, Come to my Door, Ask at my Door, Knock at my Door, and you shall find and have: Would he not be counted Liberal? Why thus doth Jesus Christ. Mind it, Coming Sinner, Isa. 55. 3. Psalm 50. 15. Matt. 7. 7. 8. 9.

Secondly, He doth not only bid thee come, but tells thee, he will heartily do thee good: Yea, he will do it with Rejoycing: I will rejoyce over them to do them good with my whole Heart, and

with my whole Soul, Fer. 32.41.

Thirdly, It appeares that he is free, because he gives he without switting: He gives to all Men liberally, and upbraideth not, James 1.5. There are somethat will not deny to do the Poor a Pleafure, but they will mix their Mercies with so many Twits, that the Perions on whom they bestow their Charity, shall find but little Sweetness in it. But Christ doth not so, Coming Sinner:

He casteth all thine Iniquities behind his Back; thy Sins and Iniquities he will remember no more.

Ifa. 38. 17. Heb. 8. 12.

Fourthly, That Christ is free, is manifest by the Complaints that he makes, against them that will not come to him for Mercy; I say, he complains, saying, O ferusalem, ferusalem! How often would I have gathered thy Children together, as a Hen gathereth her Chickens under her Wings, and ye would not, Matt. 23. 37. I say, he speaks it by way of Complaint. He saith also in another place; But thou hast not called upon me, O facob, Isa. 43.22. Coming Sinner, see here the Willingness of Christ to save; see here how free he is to communicate Life, and all good things, to such as thou art: He complains if thou comest not: He is displeased, if thou callest not upon him.

Hark, Coming Sinner, once again; when Jerufalem would not come to him for fafeguard. He beheld the City, and wept over it, faying, If thou hadft known, even thou, at least in this thy day, the things that belong to thy Peace, but now they

are hid from thine Eyes, Luke 19. 41.

Fifthly, Laftly, He is open and free-hearted to do thee good, as is feen by the Joy and Rejoycing that he manifesteth at the coming home of poor Prodigals: He receives the lost Sheep with Rejoycing; the lost Groat with Rejoycing: Yea, when the Prodigal came home, what Joy and Mirth, what Musick and Dancing was in his Father's House! Luke 15.

Thirdly, Coming Sinner, I will add another

Encouragement for thy help.

First, God hath prepared a Mercy seat, a Throne of Grace to Sit on; that thou may ft come thither to him, and that he may from thence hear thee, and receive thee; I will commune with thee (faith he) from above thy Mercy-seat, Exed. 25, 22.

As

As who shall fay, Sinner, When thou comet to me, thou shalt find me upon the Mercy-feat. where also I am always found of the Undone, Coming Sinner: Thither I bring my Pardon; there I hear and receive their Petitions, and ac-

cept them to my Favour.

the

will

ins,

ten

as

gs,

ks

0-

0

he

ee

5,

ft

n

Secondly, God hath also prepared a Golden Altar for thee to offer thy Prayers and Tears upon: A Golden Altar! It is called a Golden Altar, to shew what Worth it is of in God's Account; for this Golden Altar is Jesus Christ: This Altar fanctifies thy Gift, and makes thy Sacrifices acceptable. This Altar then makes thy Groans, Golden Groans; Thy Tears, Golden Tears, and thy Prayers, Golden Prayers, in the Eye of that God-thou comest to, Coming Sinner, Rev. 8.

Matt. 23. 10. Heb. 10. 10. 1 Pet. 2. 5.

Thirdiy, God hath frewed all the way (from the Gate of Hell, where thou wast, to the Gate of Heaven, whither thou art going) with Flowers. out of his own Garden: Behold! how the Promifes, Invitations, Calls, and Encouragements, like Lillies, lie round about thee: (Take heed that thou doft not tread them under foot, Sinner!) with Promises did I say? Yea, he hath mixed all those with his own Name, his Son's Name; also, with the Name of Mercy, Goodness, Compassion, Love, Pity, Grace, Forgiveness, Pardon, and what not, that may encourage the Coming Sinner.

Fourthly, He hath also for thy Encouragement, laid up the Names, and fet force the Sins of those that have been faved: In his Book they are fairly written, that thou, through Patience and Comfort of the Scriptures, mighted

have Hope.

1. In this Book is recorded Noah's Maim and Sin; and how God had Mercy upon him.

2. In this Record is fairly written the Name of Lot, and the Nature of his Sin; and how the

Lord had Mercy upon him.

3. In this Record thou haft allo fairly written the Names of Moles, Aaron, Gideon, Sampson, David, Solomon, Peter, Paul; with the Nature of their Sins, and how God had Mercy upon them, and all to encourage thee, Coming Sinner.

Fourthly, I will add yet another Encouragement, for the Man that is coming to Jefus Christ. Art thou coming? Art thou coming indeed?

Why.

1. Then this thy Coming is By Vertue of God's Call, Thou art Called; Calling goes before Coming: Coming is not of Works, but of him that Calleth. He went up into a Mountain, and called to him whom he would, and they came to

him; Mark 3. 13.

Secondly, Art thou coming? This is also by the Vertue of Illumination: God has made thee fee, and therefore thou art coming: So long as thou wast in Darkness, thou lovedst Darkness; and couldeft not abide to come, because thy Deeds are Evil: But being now illuminated and made to fee, what and where thou art; and also, what and where thy Saviour is; now thou art coming to Tefus Christ. Bleffed art thou Somon Barjona; fer Flesh and Flood hath not revealed it unto thee, (faith Christ) but my Father which is in Hea-Wen. Matt. 16. 15, 16.

and wedly, Art thou coming? This is because God has inclined thy Heart to come : God hath called thee, illuminated thee, and inclined thy Hart to come; and therefore thou comest to lesus Christ: It is God that workerh in thee to Will, and to come to Jefus Chrift: Coming Sinner, blefs God for that he hath given thee a Will to come to Jesus Christ: It is a fign that thou be-

longest

longest to Jesus Christ, because God has made thee willing to come to him, (Pfalm. 110.3.) Bless God for slaying the Enemy of the Mind, had he not done it, thou wouldst, as yet, have hated

thine own Salvation. -

en

n,

1-

Fourthly, Art thou coming to Jesus Christ? It is God that giveth thee Power; Power to pursue thy Will in matters of thy Salvation, is the Gist of God. 'Tis God that worketh in you both to Will and to Do, Phil.2 13. Not that God worketh Will to come, where he gives no Fower; but that thou shouldest take notice, that Power is an additional Mercy. The Church saw that will and Power were two things, when she cryed, Draw me, and we will run after thee, (Song 1. 4.) and so did David too, when he said, I will run the ways of thy Commandments, when thou shalt enlarge my Heart: Will to come, and Power to pursue thy Will, is double Mercy, Coming Sinner.

Fifthly, All thy strange, passionate; sudden Rushings forward after Jeius Christ, (Coming Sinners know what I mean) they also are thy helps from God: Perhaps thou feelest at sometimes more than at others, strong stirrings up of Heart to sly to Jesus Christ; now thou hast at this time a sweet and stiff gale of the Spirit of God, silling thy Sails with the fresh Gales of his good Spirit; and thou ridest at those times, as upon the Wings of the Wind, being carried out beyond thy self, beyond the most of thy Prayers, and also above all thy Fears and Temptations.

Sixthly, Coming Sinner, hast thou not now and then a Kiss of the sweet Lips of Jesus Christ? I mean, some blessed words dropping like a Honeycomb upon the Soul to revive thee, when thou are

in the midft of thy Dumps.

Seventhly, Does not Jesus Christ sometimes give thee a glimple of hamself, though perhaps, thou

Come and Melcome

thou feeft him not fo long a time, as while one may

tell Twenty?

Eighthly, Hast thou not sometimes, as it were, the very warmth of his Wings over-shadowing the Face of the Soul, that givesthee, as it were, a gload upon thy Spirit, as the bright Beams of the Sun do upon thy Body, when it suddenly breaks out of a Cloud, though presently all is gone away?

Well, all these things are the good Hand of thy God upon thee, and they are upon thee to constrain, to provoke, and to make thee willing, and able to come (Coming Sinner) that thou mightest

in the end be faved.

FINIS.

Books Printed and Sold by B. Harris, at in Golden Boars-head in Gracious-street.

The Holy Bible in Verse, Containing the Old and New Testaments, with the Apocrypha. The whole containing above 1000 Lines, with Cuts. Price Bound 3 d.

The Parents Gift; being a Choice Collection of God's Judgments and Mercies, with Hymns of Praife, Prayers and Graces. Price Bound 3 d.

A Choice Drop of Honey, from the Rock Christ: Or, a short word of Advice to all Christians, in order to a thorough Resormation. Price stitch'd in blue Paper 2 d.

The Paffion of our Bleffed Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ; or, Cryes of the Son of God, digested from the Works of the late Reverend, Dr. Horneck,

and others. Price flitch'd 2 d.

ng

a

he ks

1e

A Bosom-Piece for Communicants; or the Nature and Design of the Sacrament of the Lord's-Supper: Laid open in a Letter to Mrs. E. T. of Ockham in Surrey: By Joshua Stanley late Chaplain to the Lady Nicholas. To which is added, Some Prayers, with Ejaculations, Contemplations, and Meditations, for before, at, and after the Receiving the Sacrament of a Crucified Jesus. Price stitch'd in blue Paper 2 d.

A' Dialogue between a Blind Man and Death: By Richard Standfast late Minister of Christ-Church in the City of Briston. Also, the Great Assize; or Christ's Certain and Sudden Appearance to Judgment: Being Serious Considerations on these Four last Things, Death, Judgment, Heaven and Hell: By John Bunyan, Author of the Pilgrim's Progress. Price stitch'd in blue Paper 2d.

Un petit Livre pour les petits Enfans: Ou Infiruction pour la Jeuneffe. Or, a little Book for little Children; with Instructions for Youth. A Book very useful for Gentlemen's Children, or others. others; who learn the French Tongue! I

Bound 3 d.

The Fables of young Esop, with their Morals Illustrated with forty curious Pictures, applicable to each Fable. With a Moral History of his Life and Death, shewing the Vanity of Immoderate Passion. The Deceitsuness of Beauty, and the Misery attending a Perjur'd and Vicious Soul. The Fourth Edition. Dy B. H. Price Bound 6d.

The Accomplish'd Ladies Delight, in Preserving, Phyfick, Beautifying, and Cookery; containing, 1. The Art of Preferving and Candying Fruits and Flowers; and making all forts of Conferves, Syrups and Jellies. 2. The Physical Cabinet; or excell nt Receipts in Phylick and Chyrurgery; with Beautifying Waters to adorn the Face and Body; and also some excellent Receipts relating to the Female Sex; and the true Receipt for making that famous Cordial Drink, Daffy's Elixir Salutis. 3. The Complear Cook's Guide, or Directions for Dreffing of Fleth, Fowl, and Fish, both in the English and French Mode; with all forts of Sauces and Sallads; and making Pyes, Paffies, Tarts and Cuftards, with the Forms of many of them. Price Bound 15.

There is now made publick for general Good, that famous Medicine, called, Aqua-anti-Torminalis; being an incomparable Water against all manner of Gripings of the Guts, Wind-Cholick, or Dry-Belly-Ach; having in a little time restored several to the use of their Limbs, which has been taken from them by such terrible Distempers. It's safe for Children in the Month, who are subject to Wind, Gripings, Go. and for Wet Nurses, who for want of taking such proper Medicines, often cause Insants to suffer. It is put up in Glass Vials, containing a quarter of a Pint, Price 15, 6d, With Printed Directions for its use. And, to prevent Counterfeits, is sold by none but B. Harris Book-feller, at the Golden Boars Head in Gracious street.

